

Scottsboro. His father, DeKalb, and two brothers, Albin and Elias who were graduates of Vanderbilt School of Medicine, Nashville, Tennessee, were all medical doctors. They practiced in New Market and earned distinction in their profession. Dr. DeKalb Lipscomb was born in Hartsville, Trousdale County, Tennessee in 1816. He grew up in Hartsville and received his degree in medicine from the old University of Nashville at Nashville. He married Mollie Wellborn of Hazel Green, Alabama, and they lived in New Market where they raised their seven children, four daughters and three sons. They were Anna (Mrs. Robert P. Strong), Dr. Elias DeKalb, James Oldham, Dr. Albin W., Jennie (Mrs. Solon Rice), Mary (Mrs. Stephen Lee Stone), and Estelle Mrs. George Bennett).

In December 1891, James Oldham Lipscomb married Eleanor Edna (Ellen) Hambrick (born August 2, 1868 - died April 19, 1962). Ellen was also a native of New Market and was a graduate of Mary Sharp College in Winchester, Tennessee. Today there is a historical marker in the town denoting where the college was located. Ellen's parents were Alfred and Sophronia Harrison Darnaby Hambrick. Jim and Ellen's only child, James Hambrick Littleton Lipscomb, was born September 17, 1892 and died May 31, 1937. He married Bessie Laura (Bess) Moody (born September 9, 1896 - died December 7, 1962) on September 15, 1921. They were the parents of two daughters, Virginia Winifred (born September 7, 1922) and Marie Edna (born August 27, 1925).

As a young man in the mid 1880's, James O. Lipscomb came to Scottsboro to work as a druggist for Mr. W. H. Payne. At that time, druggist compounded their medicine with a mortar and pestle. Virginia, his granddaughter, remembers his thumb nail being so flat because of this procedure. He was employed at Payne's Drug Store for forty years and was known as Dr. Lipscomb by many residents in Scottsboro and throughout Jackson County. Many of them came to him for their minor aches and pains. He took a personal interest in every illness of a patron and had pride in their recovery. As his health began to fail, he quit the drug store and looked after other business interests he had. When his son, Jim, died he came back actively into business and assumed management of the Lipscomb Seed and Feed business as long as his health permitted.

Dr. Lipscomb was a good businessman and highly respected. Through the many years of contact with the public, he never lost the warmth of good fellowship and was liked by all — both young and old. He loved Scottsboro and Jackson County and was a continuous booster for progress. *Submitted by: Virginia Lipscomb Pitt, 412 College Avenue, Scottsboro, AL 35768.*

Sources: History of Alabama and Her People, Volume II; personal knowledge; Jackson County Sentinel, April 1, 1947.

The Little Family

The Little family came from South Carolina, first settling in DeKalb County, Alabama, near Lebanon.

Isaac Little was born in 1797 in South Carolina and brought his family to DeKalb County between 1830 and 1840. His wife was Mahala, last name unknown. They had the following children: John G. Little; Elizabeth Little; Solomon Little; Thomas Jefferson Little; Sarah Little; William Little and Rachel Little.

The first wife of Isaac Little died and on 16 September 1857, he married Anna Little, possibly a cousin.

Thomas Jefferson Little, son of Isaac Little, was born August 1838, and married Susan. The date of their marriage is unknown. Their first child Sally (Sarah) Elizabeth Little was born in 1858. Her daughter, Mary Ellen, married William James Judge, son of William Edward Judge and Sophia Swafford.

Thomas Jefferson Little served in the Civil War, Company E, 12th Alabama Infantry, enlisting in DeKalb County, Alabama. He was wounded at the Battle of Seven Pines in Virginia on May 31, 1862, and was discharged from the Confederate Army in 1864. *Submitted by: Committee and Researched by: Sandra Hayes Johnson.*

William Riley Lovvorn

William Riley Lovvorn was born October 22, 1817 in possibly Clarke Co. Georgia, the son of Elijah Lovvorn and Elizabeth Robertson. He married Nancy Malinda Holland, born March 13, 1818, in Fayette County, Georgia on August 16, 1836. They migrated to Haralson County, Georgia and at some time later to Jackson County in the Dutton community. They had ten children, Margaret E., born about 1838; Rebecca, born about 1839; Amelia Angeline, born about 1843; Sarah Sack, born about 1845; Mary Evaline, born about 1847, Talton Washington, born in 1848 and



Andrew Jackson Lovvorn 2nd wife - Ester Wooten Lovvorn Baby - Joe Lovvorn

and their sons, Andrew Jackson and John James. William Riley Lovvorn died on October 31, 1897 and his wife, Nancy died on August 24, 1899. They are both buried at Pleasant View Cemetery in Dutton.

William Riley Lovvorn's first son who came with him, Andrew Jackson "A.J." Lovvorn, married Martha Ellen Brice, born October 20, 1856, on October 22, 1876 in Haralson County, Georgia. He next married Ester Estelle Wooten on March 28, 1897 in DeKalb County. He had nine children with Martha: John J., who died as an infant; Elizabeth Jane, born June 26, 1877, Sally C., born March 1881, Andy Frank, born April 15, 1883 in Bremen, Georgia, Lee Augustus, born July 1889, Henry Grady, born April 1890, James Riley, born October 1893, an infant who was born and died on March 10, 1895, and finally Robert Leonard, born May 10, 1885. Andrew had one son by Ester, Joseph Louis Lovvorn, Sr.



Left to Right seated: Riley Lovvorn, Grady Lovvorn, Lee Lovvorn, Robert L. Lovvorn Standing: Sally Lovvorn Hall, Lizzie Jane Lovvorn Haas.

who was born in 1903. Andrew and his family migrated to Alabama City in Etowah County where he owned a store. Andrew Jackson died on September 17, 1914 and Martha died on March 11, 1895. They are both buried at Pleasant View Cemetery in Dutton.

Their infant that died is said to be the first burial ever made in that cemetery. Ester died January 14, 1930 and she was buried in Forrest Cemetery in Gadsden.

Elizabeth Jane "Lizzie" married George L. Haas. They had eight children, Columbus, Charlie, Ellie (married Levi Millican), Elbert M., Dewey H., Curtis, born December 29, 1897 and died April 9, 1903, Stella Mae, born November 29, 1908 and died April 9, 1911, and Alice, born May 12, 1910 and died August 29, 1911. All three children are buried at Pleasant View Cemetery. Lizzie died on June 29, 1952 in Pisgah and George died on February 6, 1949. Both are buried at Pleasant View Cemetery. Sally C. married Averett C. Hall. Andy Frank married Mary Bessie Morrison. Lee Augustus married Missouri Dupree. Henry Grady married Lue Venice Burrell. James Riley married Sula Watson, and Robert Leonard Lovvorn married Ada Pearl Barrentine.

Robert Leonard and Ada Pearl Barrentine, born January 28, 1888 in Georgia, were married on October 14, 1906 in Alabama City in Etowah County where most of the Lovvorn clan migrated to from Jackson County. They had six children, Veo Virginia, born May 21, 1908 and married George F. Pope, Ora Mae, born May 13, 1910, and married William Steven Frix, Robert Rurrel, born February 15, 1915 and married Mantha Sikes, Lois Bell, born August 22, 1915 and married first, Jim Gannon and next Fred Hicks, Catherine Louise, born May 13, 1920 and married Dewey W. Kilgore, and Dorothy Jewel, born April 10, 1923 and married first, James Cecil Lowe, and next, J.L. Story.

William Riley Lovvorn's other son, John James Lovvorn first married Elvira Alles(Alice) McGraw on October 30, 1879 in Carroll County, Georgia and secondly to Lizzie Moseley on October 4, 1903 in Etowah County. He died on May 4, 1920 and his wife, Elvira

died on May 16, 1903. They are both buried in Pleasant View Cemetery in Dutton. It is unknown what happened to his second wife. He had eight children by his first marriage: Eva N., born August 1880; Ida O., born February 1882; Ephriam Riley, born April 1884; Mealey F., born January 1886; Jethro Jackson, born November 1891; Odesta M., born April 1895; William Jenous, born July 1897; and Elniba L. born November 25, 1900. John James and his family migrated to Etowah county where he worked at Dwight Textile Mill. *Submitted by: John C. Awbrey, great great grandson of Andrew Jackson Lovvorn.*

History Of Alexander Cicero Loyd

Alexander Cicero (A.C.) Loyd was one of Jackson County's outstanding pioneer citizens, a successful businessman and farmer who contributed much of himself to his neighbors, family, community, and country.

A.C. was born November 18, 1836, in Henderson, Granville County, North Carolina, the third child of William Loyd Jr. and Lucy Fletcher Rowland. In 1844 they left North Carolina and moved in a covered wagon to Bedford County, Tennessee, near Wartrace. A.C. (Sandy) was eight years old at the time of the move. Four additional children were born in Tennessee which brought the total number of children in the family to ten. In 1853 at age 17, A.C. went to Atlanta, Georgia, to assist his uncle, Captain James Loyd, in the operation of his hotel, the Washington-Hall, the



Loyd's Hardware

second hotel in Atlanta. The hotel was located on Loyd Street, one of seven streets in Atlanta. After A.C. had acquired some experience in the hotel business, he moved to West Point, Georgia, and opened his own inn.

On April 26, 1861, A.C. enlisted in the Confederate Army, Co. D. Fourth Georgia infantry. He saw action in several battles, three of which were Seven Pines, Chancellorsville, and Gettysburg. He also witnessed some of the battles the Merrimac had with the Cumberland, Congress, and Monitor. A.C. served under Stonewall Jackson and was near enough to hear the fatal shot that killed him. On October 31, 1862, he was sent to Richmond to serve as a nurse in the hospital. He was wounded at the battle of Gettysburg and left on the field unconscious and presumed to be dead. The Union medics noticed he was living and also noticed the Masonic ring on his finger. They took him to the Union hospital, and he regained consciousness the ninth day. He was questioned by Union doctors, and after receiving the proper Masonic answers he was treated royally. He was transferred to Point Lookout, Maryland, and then to Fort Delaware. He was a prisoner for 19 months. He was exchanged January 17, 1865, and was discharged at Danville, Georgia, after General Lee surrendered. After the war he returned to his home in Westpoint, Georgia, and found his inn destroyed along with all his possessions. Everything was gone except his health, energy, and honor, so he went to his mother's home near Wartrace and engaged in farming. A.C. moved to Bridgeport, Alabama, and was soon in love with and married Malinda Louise Tennessee Johnson. She was the 13th child of Berry and Lucy Blaylock Johnson. Berry was the son of John, and John's brother was Jacob the father of President Andrew Johnson. Tennie, Mrs. A.C., was the second cousin of President Andrew Johnson.

There were 12 children and 47 grandchildren: 1. W.J. Loyd and Mary Crownover — Edith, Albert, Can, Ed, Ollie Mae, Tommy, Francis; W.J. Loyd & Mary Fudge — Virginia, Thelma, Katie, Hulah; W.J. Loyd & Henrietta Crouch — Willie. 2. O.J. Loyd & Orpha Ridley — Cecil, Ridley, Charles, Fannie, Mary Nell, Ernest, Alleane. 3. Lucy and Olin Jones — Louise, Evelyn. 4. Paul B. & Dora Willis — Pauline, Averil, Irene, Johnnie, Joe, James, William & Wayne. 5. Alexander Claude — died at age 3. 6. Allie May — never married. 7. J.R. and Lula Williams — John, Marion, Lew, Jack, A.C. III (Sandy) and David. 8. Rebecca Virginia — died at age 8 months. 9. Fannie-J.D. Starkey — George, Rebecca, Louise, Loyd. 10. A.C. Loyd Jr. & Ethel Elwood — Paul, Ethel, John, Annie. 11. Ruby & Albert Wynne — Loyd, Bessie Leah, Sibyle,

Albert. 12. Bessie — Mike Waits, Frank Mazy, W.A. Rhodes, W.E. Barry — no children.

A.C. Loyd founded Loyd's Hardware Store in 1867. It is the oldest store in the state of Alabama. It is still in operation at 424 Alabama Ave. in Bridgeport Alabama.

A.C. was elected commissioner of Jackson County in 1908. He was appointed Justice of the Peace in 1895. He and Tennie attended most of the Confederate soldiers' reunions. He and Tennie were faithful members of the Rocky Springs Church of Christ. A.C. Loyd died in 1927, and his wife died in 1928. *Submitted by: three of the 47 grandchildren: F. Marion Loyd, Lew W. Loyd and C. David Loyd.*

Dr. Marvin Heyward Lynch

Dr. Marvin H. Lynch was born December 7, 1903 in Lake City, South Carolina. His parents were Joseph S. Lynch who was in the mercantile business and Ella Caroline McWhite whose father, B.B. McWhite, was founder of Florence County, South Carolina.

Dr. Lynch graduated in June, 1928 from the Medical College of the State of South Carolina at Charleston. Following graduation, he served as a resident physician at Mullins General Hospital in Mullins, South Carolina.

In 1929 Dr. Lynch came to Scottsboro with his wife Corinne Robinson to serve as Public Health Officer. They did not have any children and Corinne Robinson later died from cancer on November 3, 1951.

Dr. Lynch began his private practice in October, 1932 by assuming the practice of Dr. Hugh Boyd. Within a few years, he bought the Progressive Age building located at 221 Market Street. He built a new office and moved his practice to this location on July 4, 1938. This building now serves as the legal office for Charles C. Dawson. Behind the section of building built by Dr. Lynch in 1938, an original portion of the Progressive Age building still stands.



Dr. Martin Heyward Lynch daughter - Virginia Caroline wife - Anna Katherine

Dr. Lynch served as first Chief of Staff of Jackson County Hospital in the mid 1950's and served on the Hospital's Board of Directors for twelve years. He was also a member of the Jackson County Medical Society, a director on the Board of Health and Board of Censors, and a member of the Alabama, Southern, and American Medical Associations. During his association with the Jackson County Medical Society he served in the capacity of President as well as all other offices at various times. Dr. Lynch served as Counselor of the Alabama Medical Association from 1945 until his death on February 11, 1975. He is still remembered by patients for his many years of dedicated service to the medical community.

After his first wife died in 1951, Dr. Lynch married Anna Katherine Mosgrove on January 20, 1955. Miss Anna Katherine had moved to Pisgah from Indiana with her family, parents, Passmore H. and Lillian Gertrude Lawrence, and sister, Virginia Gertrude. She passed away on January 23, 1996 and was a loving wife, mother, and "Grammie" to her grandchildren.

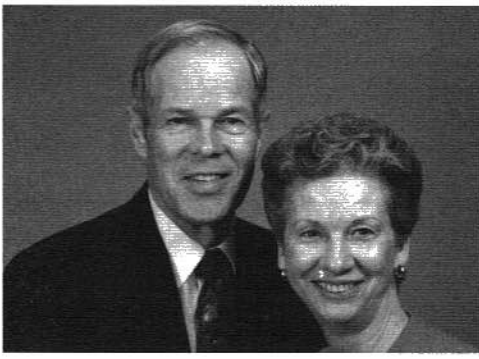
Dr. Lynch and Anna Katherine had one daughter, Virginia Caroline born July 12, 1958. She graduated from Auburn University in 1980 where she met her future husband, Matthew Howes Minor of Atlanta, Georgia.

Caroline and Matt live in Montgomery, Alabama. They have four children, William Howes Minor (born 5/26/1986), Thomas Lynch Minor (born 7/16/1987), Katherine Anne Minor (born 5/27/1991) and Mary Elizabeth Minor (born 7/1/1996). *Submitted by: Caroline Lynch Minor, 8001 Lakeridge Drive, Montgomery, AL 36117.*

Sources: Family Records.

Merle Janette Porter Mackey

I was born Merle Janette "Jan" Porter on August 29, 1934, the third child of Jake Sells and Tomie Lou Anderson Porter. My life



began in a pioneer home on my Grandfather and Grandmother Porter's farm, which is now part of the no. 2 fairway of the Goosepond Golf Course in Jackson County.

We moved into Scottsboro when I was six years old and lived in a house that my father and uncle

Olan built on Quincy Street. My early years were spent with my parents, older brother Ralph and sister Dorothy Ann; brother Jim joined the family in 1944.

We children were educated in the local schools and graduated from Jackson County High School in Scottsboro.

In 1948, Ralph joined the Air Force, then in 1950, received an appointment to the United States Military Academy at West Point through the efforts of Congressman Bob Jones. I believe that Ralph Porter is Scottsboro's first West Point graduate.

Dorothy Ann attended Mary Hardin-Baylor, a Baptist College in Belton, Texas, for two years, and I followed her and completed my freshman year there. Jim is a graduate of Berea College in Berea, Kentucky.

In 1953, while at home and working during summer vacation, I met my future husband, Ralph Mackey. Ralph was born June 18, 1927 in Calumet, Michigan to Urho and Signe Lampi Mackey. He attended area schools and received a degree in mechanical engineering from Michigan College of Mining and Technology (now Michigan Technological University) in nearby Houghton. After graduation, he became employed in Engineering at Ford Motor Company. During the Korean War, Ralph was drafted into the Army and stationed at Redstone Arsenal in Huntsville, where we met.

On April 2, 1954 we were married at the First Baptist Church in Scottsboro. I grew up in that church. Within six weeks, Ralph was released from active duty and we were off to Michigan, where Ralph rejoined FoMoCo in Dearborn.

We lived most of the years in Rochester, in southeast Michigan. Our son, Charles Porter was born on November 13, 1957 and our daughter, Nancy Elizabeth on March 22, 1960. They attended area schools and colleges. Nancy completed a freshman year at Mary Hardin-Baylor.

Charles married Michelle Ann Decker from Lansing, Michigan on June 4, 1983. They live in Redford, Michigan, and have no children.

On May 24, 1986, Nancy was married to Dr. William Wagner Rose III. They have two children: Andrew Wagner born March 13, 1991, and Julie Kristen born March 22, 1994. They live in Fern-dale, Michigan.

Ralph retired in early 1983 after 33+ years with Ford Engineering. In October of that year, having no desire to spend any more winters in the cold and snow, we decided to head for a warmer climate, with rivers and mountains.

It has been good to return to my roots, after some 30 years in the Midwest!

My husband, children and grandchildren have brought much joy to my life. *Submitted by: Merle Janette Porter Mackey, 912 Clinton Road, Scottsboro, AL 35768.*

Dr. William Caswell Maples

Dr. William Caswell Maples was born in 1859 in Madison County. He married a Miss Starkey of Jackson County in 1889 and resided at Bellefont, later made the move to Scottsboro. Dr. Maples had graduated Cum Laude from the medical department of the university of Tennessee. He later did post graduate work at the New Orleans Polyclinic in 1893 and again in 1901.

In the Maples home there were seven children: two girls, Ann and Will and five boys, Emmett, Jack, John, Houston and Jim. Doctor Maples was a serious man and was not very strict. He would talk to his children instead of whipping them. Mrs. Maples did the whipping and was "the Boss", in the family. However, Dr. Maples felt an education was most important, he sat down and helped each of the children. All seven went to college.

Dr. Maples could always be seen wearing a suit, even in

Summer. His home was near the Harris Livery Stables where he kept his two horses. The house sat at the end of Market Street, near the train depot. The doctor would ride the train to visit patients who lived too far out for him to ride his horse. When crossing the river, he would use the ferries which were propelled by oars and sometimes by one man.

The Doctors office was located where Wales Jewelry is today. Folks came by horse-back and mule to town to get the Doctor in those days. Usually, there was a message at one house that someone on the next farm needed him. A person need not have the means to pay him, his first interest was treating the illness of his patient.

He was a very charitable man and it was said that no one needing medical care ever failed to receive it from Doctor Maples. He was pretty well self-reliant, as he did all his office work such as filing and keeping all his own records, as he had no secretary. He read and kept up on all the current Medical journals. The journals were a good means of gaining knowledge of any new disease and treatments.

Although Dr. Maples wrote many prescriptions, he always carried medicines with him at all times, in order to treat patients in their homes. During this period there was no hospital in Scottsboro. Surgery patients were sent to Nashville, Tennessee. He did set broken bones, but did it with wooden sticks instead of metal, as used now. He was also known for taking care of the wounded from the "Shoot Outs", on the court house square.

Some common diseases of the time were Typhoid, Malaria and Tuberculosis. There was often Malaria epidemics, sometimes the Dr. would be out treating patients, all night. His interest in malaria was evidenced by a paper he wrote about the disease. The American Medical Association requested he read it before them. In the paper he explained how Quinine stopped the chills of Malaria.

Doctor Maples' reputation was not confined to Jackson County. He was recognized by the state medical society as one of the most outstanding physicians of the profession, and in 1890 was elected a counselor. He believed in that profession and let nothing stand between himself and the practice of healing.

Dr. Maples was also interested in civic matters and was a member of the Scottsboro Town Council for five years. He was county Health officer for two terms. He was honest in his medical practice, civic duties and life as well. He is remembered in Jackson County as a physician of never ending patience who put the health and well being of others before himself and his own interests. *Submitted by: Committee*

Source: Jackson Co. News paper files, by permission. Notation: The Sr. class at Scottsboro High, under the direction of Mrs. Sam Holland and Mrs. Bill Elder. Those interviewed were Mrs. M. L. Harris, Mrs. Bill Heath and Mrs. Jack Maples.

John Wesley Martin Jr. and Mary Virginia Manassa Toland Family

Pioneer

John Wesley Martin, Jr. was born on 7/11/1863 to John W. Martin and Mary Harwell. His father never returned from the Civil War. Mary Toland was born 7/27/1861 to James Toland and Elizabeth Powell. (See James Toland family article).

John Martin of Hackneyville and Mary Toland of Millerville were married on 11/10/1886 at James Toland's home. The service was performed by Malfin (?) Martin and witnessed by William Pope, Delilah Jones, and William Abrams. They had seven children.

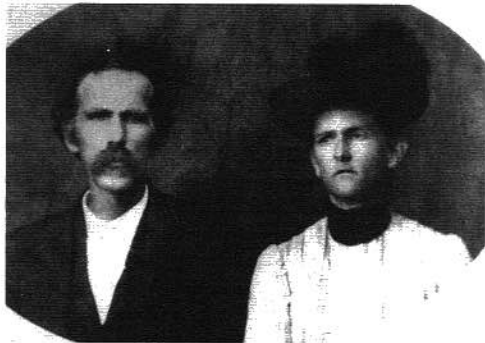
The first child was Bulah (Martin) Williamson (b: 4/29/1888 - d: 7/30/1964) who married Erastus Newton Williamson (b: 10/27/1889 - d: 7/8/1966) on 12/24/1911. They had six children. Bulah's first child was Carrol Howell Williamson (b: 5/31/1913) at Dothan, AL. The second child was Thurston Mixon Williamson (b: 7/16/1915) at Dothan, AL, who married Bessie Mae Hartzog on 7/30/1942. They had six children. The third child was Mary Irene Williamson (b: 11/29/1917), who married Preston Hubert Madere Sr. on 2/10/1946. They lived in Reserve, LA, and had six children. The fourth child was Zula Mae Williamson (b: 3/28/1920), who married Daniel Cecil Smith on 8/2/1942. They had one child. The fifth child was Annie Nell Williamson (b: 7/17/1923). Annie Nell married Leonard Treadaway. They had one child. The sixth child was Lee Ora Williamson (b: 7/28/1926), who married William D. Withem on 11/10/1951. They had two children.

The second child of John Martin was Mary Elizabeth (Bessie) Martin (b: 11/23/1889 - d: 1/24/1984). She married Rufus Herman

Oscar Williamson 11/05/1908. They had four children. R. H. Williamson was a merchant, miller, minister, carpenter, and teacher in the Browntown community near Bowmans Cross Roads, Jackson Co. for many years. Their descendants still live in Jackson and Dekalb Counties. (See Rufus Herman Oscar Williamson article).

The third child of John Martin was Cornelia (Martin) (Hawkins) Boucher (b: 4/29/1891 - d: 10/29/1978). Neelie was married twice. The first marriage was to Howard Hawkins and they had one child: Robert Hogan Hawkins 2/19/1920, who married Daisy Goodwin Bones on

6/22/1957. They live in Nebraska and had no children. Neelie's second marriage was to James Joshua Boucher 2/9/1929. Neelie and James were farmers and had a fruit orchard near Millerville. Neelie and James had two children. First was James Aubry Boucher (b: 12/9/1930), who married Imgard Renate



John Wesley and Mary Virginia (Toland) Martin

from Germany 6/26/1958. No children were born of this union. They were divorced and he and his second wife live in CO with no children. Neelie's third child was Mary Ethel (Boucher) Smith (b: 8/23/1934). Mary Ethel was married twice. The first was to Peyton Smith on 8/15/1956 which resulted in one child Charles Atlas Smith (b: 8/30/1957). Mary Ethel then remarried to Ellis Smith and they lived in Huntsville, AL, Nashville, TN, and Fyffe, AL. Ellis, an author and poet, died in 12/1996. They had no children. Mary Ethel still lives near Fyffe, Dekalb Co., AL.

The fourth child of John and Mary Martin was John Graves Martin (b: 12/16/1892 - d: 10/12/1974). Graves married Vera Heard 12/24/1916. Graves and Vera were farmers near Millerville. They had four children. The first was John D. Martin (b: 5/4/1918 - d: 6/26/1964), who was married to Berta Mae Ogle and later divorced with no children. John D. was an aircraft mechanic, served in World War II and Korea, was a POW in WW II and later worked as a farmer. Graves second child was Orvie Paula (Martin) Dick (b: 12/24/1920-d: 12/30/1980), who married Charles Lon Dick on 6/1/1940. Paula was a nurse. They had two children: Charles Dick (b: 2/9/1946), who married Suzanne Humphries on 12/3/1966; and Robert Dick (b: 2/8/1948). Robert married twice. The second marriage was to Judy King. Graves third child was James Elwin Martin (b: 7/25/1930), who married LaJean Patterson on 6/28/1959. Elwin worked in construction and farming. He and LaJean had three children: LaResa Lynn Martin (b: 7/10/1961); Dewayne Alan Martin (b: 9/21/1964); and Paula LeAnn Martin (b: 7/25/1967). Graves and Vera's fourth child was Tommy Derrell Martin (b: 4/15/1933), who married Hellen Hart 9/20/1958. Tommy worked with the state highway department. He and Helen have three children: Terry Darrel Martin (b: 8/14/1959); Jerry Harold Martin; and Linda Marie Martin (b: 9/24/1963).

The fifth child of John Wesley and Mary Martin was John Harlan Martin (b: 12/17/1894 - d: 6/1985). He married Burnice (Teal) Martin on 6/30/1937 at the First Presbyterian Church in Montgomery, AL. Harlan was a teacher and superintendent in Clay County and Jefferson County. They had one child, John Andrew Martin (b: 4/29/1938), who married Evelyn Anne Bowles. A graduate of Harvard, he works as an attorney in Dallas, TX. John Andrew has two children: Charles Harlan Martin (b: 11/18/1962) and John Andrew Martin Jr. (b: 7/29/1968).

The sixth child of John and Mary Martin was Grace Martin (b: 11/25/1896 - d: 8/8/1913). She died in her teens of diphtheria in Clay County.

The seventh child of John and Mary Martin was Henry Pelham Martin (b: 12/31/1898 - d: 3/26/1984). He married Eunice (Brown) Martin. They had one child, Martha Charlotte Martin Ph.D. (b: 5/1/1935), who married Larry Lawrence Norman 3/15/1958. Charlotte was a college professor in Chattanooga, TN. She and Larry had two children: S. Stephanie Norman (b: 3/14/1960) and Julia Marie Norman (b: 7/8/1963). They later moved to OK where Charlotte died.

John Wesley Martin Jr. died 2/9/1938. Mary (Toland) Martin

died 8/20/1927. They are buried near Millerville, Clay Co., AL. Submitted by: E. H. Williamson, Route #1, Henagar, AL 35978 Sources: Interviews with family members; Martin family Bible records, and Tombstones.

Matthews

James W. Matthews was born on 4 August 1926 to Jerushia Lee and James Robert Matthews. He was the fourth of eight children. Two died as infants, Mary Catherine and Donald Wayne. James has one brother, Fred, and four sisters, Bonnie, Loeta, Ima Jean and Charlotte. Jerushia died in 1968. James Robert, "Bob", was ninety-two years old 2 April 1997.

James married Willie Bea Privett 18 April 1947. The picture accompanying this story is from their 50th wedding anniversary celebration. Bea was born 1 May 1932 the only child of Edna Myrtle Hackworth and Willie Chelsey "Bill" Privett.

The Matthews' were born in Stevenson and attended Stevenson schools. In James' senior year, he was called to World War II. After his tour of duty, he returned to Stevenson and graduated from Stevenson High School with the Class of 1947. From there, he attended McKinsey Business College.

James and Bea traveled quite a bit while working with the B. J. Money Construction Company out of Chicago, Illinois. However, any time they were away, they still called Stevenson home.

In 1950 James was called to serve in the Korean Conflict. After an honorable discharge, he returned home and was employed by the Tennessee Valley Authority at Widow's Creek as a Truck Driver. Later he was promoted to Stores Clerk and served in this position until being promoted to Power Stores Supervisor. In 1976, he was promoted to Manager of Power Stores, and he served in this position until retiring 4 August 1988 after 35 years with TVA.

Restless in his retirement, James decided to run for Stevenson City Council. After winning his seat, he was appointed Park Commissioner. James won the mayoral seat on 25 August 1992. He is presently serving his second term as Mayor.

Jams and Bea have two children. James Ronald "Dan" Matthews was born 3 August 1950. Alisa Carlene Matthews was born 23 July 1954. Both are graduates of Stevenson High School.

After his graduation from Northeast Alabama State Junior College, Dan married Karen Yvonne Houchins. They have two sons, Wallace Ryan, born 21 January 1978, and Keith Wilson, born 3 October 1980. Dan's second wife is Tammy Kay Smith Lacy. Kay has a son from a previous marriage, Joseph Chad Lacy. They live in Stevenson and Dan works for TVA.

Alisa Carlene married Herschel Wayne Price. They have three children: Christy Shae, born 10 June 1976, Holly Jerushia, born 24 March 1980 and Nicki Renee, born 6 July 1987.

Herschel works for TVA at the Sequoyah facility in Soddy Daisy, Tennessee, and they make their home there. Submitted by: James W. Matthews, 503 Louisiana Avenue, Stevenson, AL 35772.



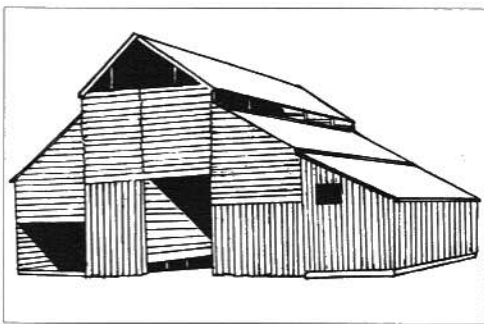
James and Bea Privett Matthews' 50th Anniversary

John Michael and Angerona Foster Gold Matthews

John Michael was the third child of Lent Sherrod and Mary Jane Stewart Matthews and was born 17 Nov. 1870 in Tennessee.

Lent had moved his family to Alabama in 1884 to a large farm at Scraper Hill. When John's step-mother died in 1889 and his father in 1891, John inherited and farmed the west portion of the property. He also owned and managed mills that produced cedar pencil slats for shipment to Germany. John and brother William had a mill near Gonce. About 1911 after John sold the farm, he had a slat mill at Pikeville and later, one at Milan.

John's wife, Angerona Foster Gold (born 10 July 1872) was the daughter of David and Nancy Foster Gold of Maynard's Cove.



Barn of John Michael Matthews at Scrapper Hill - ca. 1898

Rona and John were married by Rev., R. D. Shook at the bride's residence 4 Nov. 1896.

The couple had nine children: Leola, b. 1897, d. 1988, (s); Infant son, b. and d. 1899; Pearl Odelle, b. 1900, d. 1928, (s); Irene Gold, b. 1902, d. 1926, (s); Eunice, b. 1903, d. 1993, (s); James David, b.

1905, d. 1957, m. Mattie Lou Howell of Crenshaw County in 1930; Hazel Pauline, b. 1909, d. 1985, (s); Lillian Nell, b. 1911, d. 1913; John Will, b. 1914, d. 1991, m. Dorothy White Roden of Scottsboro in 1951, (div).

Rona died 18 Dec. 1915 and John died of tuberculosis 10 days later in Scottsboro, just before their last child's second birthday, and are buried in the Matthew's plot in the Old Baptist Cemetery in Hollywood.

Eighteen year old Leola had thrust upon her the awesome responsibility of completing the task of raising six younger siblings, and she did a commendable job of it.

Two sisters died of tuberculosis, and two became schoolteachers, Eunice and Hazel graduated from Alabama College for Women (Montevallo) and Hazel obtained her Masters from George Peabody College. Eunice owned and operated the Cinderella Beauty Shop on the north side of the Square in Scottsboro for several years, and taught home economics in Skyline and Princeton, retiring from teaching about 1971. Hazel taught in local schools, then went to Panama in the Canal Zone where she taught for 24 years, retiring in Scottsboro.

James earned degrees at Auburn University and worked as the County Agent of Crenshaw County until his untimely death at 52. He and his family resided in Luverne, Alabama.

John Will contracted osteomyelitis during his sixth year of school, which left him severely handicapped. At 18, he was able to resume his education and after completing high school, became employed with the Corps of Engineers in Panama and worked there for 27-½ years, retiring in Fairhope, Alabama.

Leola was the first woman to hold office in Jackson County, when she was elected to be tax collector, an office she held from October 1927 to October 1931. Leola also taught school, worked as secretary for the County Superintendent of Schools from 1917 to 1925 and later worked for the First National Bank, retiring in 1960. *Submitted by: Ralph S. Mackey, 912 Clinton Road, Scottsboro, AL 35768-2848*

Sources: Family material compiled by Leola, Hazel and Eunice Matthews

Lent Sherrod and Mary Jane Stewart Matthews

Lent Sherrod, son of Jeremiah and Jane Williams Matthews and his wife, Mary Jane, daughter of John and Lucy Stewart, were both born in Aug. 1839. The couple was married on 22 Sept. 1859 and lived in Franklin County, Tennessee. Lent and Mary Jane had two children: Cordelia Elizabeth, b. 1860, d. 1884, m. Baxter; William Jeremiah, b. 1865, d. 1927, m. Lila Johnson, 1891.

Lent joined the Confederate Army during the Civil War, enlisting at Cowan, Tennessee in Apr. 1861. He was wounded during the war, recovered and returned to duty, and attained the rank of lieutenant before leaving the military in Mar. 1864.

Mary Jane died 27 Nov. 1869 in Franklin County. Lent then married Mary Jane's younger sister, Elizabeth Ann, who was born 3 Mar. 1842, on 15 Feb. 1870. They had five children: John Michael, b. 1870, d. 1915, m. Angerona F. Gold 1896; Sarah Jane, b. 1872, d. 1939, m. Charles Goolsby 1895; Lucy Ellender, b. 1874, d. 1949, m. Mike Brewster 1895; Andrew Jackson, b. 1877, d. 1948, m. Annie Brewster (sister of Mike) 1899; James Penn, b. 1879, d. 1890.

Elizabeth Ann died 18 Sept. 1883 in Franklin County. Both she and Mary Jane are buried in the Sherrod Williams Private Cemetery near Winchester, Tennessee, as are some of their children.

Lent was a hard working farmer and was successful in his work.

After losing two wives in Tennessee, Lent brought his family to Alabama in 1884. They traveled by wagon from Winchester to Cowan, then by train via Stevenson to Hollywood.

Lent married again in Alabama. His third wife, Hannah Minerva Kennamer, was a daughter of Zacheus and Minerva Law Kennamer, and was born 3 Nov. 1847 in Marshall County. She and Lent married 24 May 1885 and lived on their portion of a some 500 acres of farmland which was owned by the Matthews, Knight and Campbell families in Jackson County in a settlement called Scrapper Hill. That settlement began when the property of the W. H. Robinson estate was sold at auction on Oct. 20, 1844 and Lent purchased the first lot. It was described as being located "at the end of the pike, east of Chickenfoot, eight miles north of Scottsboro, five miles west of Hollywood and just over Dean's Ridge from Maynard's Cove." The Matthews attended the Kennamer Cumberland Presbyterian Church, north of Hollywood. Lent and Hannah Minerva had three children: Alabama Valentine, b. 1886, d. 1938, m. Joe W. Upton 1903; Zacheus Lent, b. 1888, d. 1889; Samuel Christopher, b. 1889, d. 1911, (s).

Hannah Minerva died 17n Dec. 1889, eight days after the birth of their last child and Lent died 21 months later, on 8 Sept. 1891. They are buried in the Old Baptist Cemetery at Hollywood, Alabama.

Upon the death of their father, the farm came into the possession of the two oldest sons. William Jeremiah had the east portion and John Michael the west (ref. John Michael Matthew biography). *Submitted by: Ralph S. Mackey, 912 Clinton Road, Scottsboro, AL 35768-2848*

Sources: Family material compiled by Leola, Hazel and Eunice Matthews

Millard F. Matthews, Sr.

(1903-1989)

Named after the thirteenth President of the United States, Millard Fillmore Matthews, Sr. was born on November 12, 1903, on a farm near Anderson, Tennessee. He was the son of James Oscar and Lula Ake Matthews, and the oldest of eleven children.

The Matthews family came to America from Dublin, Ireland in 1723, and were pioneer settlers in the Jackson County area. Having



Millard Fillmore Matthews, Sr.

left Ireland because of religious persecution for being Catholic, the family converted to the Presbyterian faith and built one of the first churches in northeast Alabama. After about eighty years, the family joined the Church of Christ, and has been of that belief ever since.

Matthews was the tenth generation of his family to live in the Jackson County area. His paternal grandparents were Jeremiah Arthur Madison "Matt" and

Ella Newsome Jones Matthews. His great grandparents were William Jasper and Mary Ann Anderson Matthews, daughter of John Fitzpatrick Anderson.

Having enlisted in the Army in 1924, Matthews took his basic training at Fort Benning, Georgia, and was a recruiting officer in Charleston, South Carolina. While stationed there, he met and married Annie Pearl Davis on February 4, 1928. They were parents of eight children: Barbara Payne, Betty Cloud, Millard, Jr., Charles, LaVonne Haven, Glenda Sanders, Richard, and the late James Phillip Matthews.

In 1949 Matthews was shipped to Japan for one year. His next transfer was to Korea during the Korean Conflict. He often traveled to enemy lines to re-enlist servicemen. One such serviceman was the same man that he had gone through basic training with twenty six years earlier, and had not seen him in all that time. The Army wrote about the incident in *The Stars and Stripes*, a military newspaper.

After leaving Korea, Matthews was transferred to Camp Rucker, Alabama, where he retired as a Mayor. To keep himself busy, he became very active in Stevenson civic affairs. He served on the City Council, was chairman of the Stevenson Park and Recreational Board, was President of the Stevenson Band Boosters Club, served on the Stevenson Industrial Development Board, and was on the Tri-County Community Action Committee, was Executive Director of the Stevenson Housing Authority, acted on the Stevenson Airport Board, was the Civic Club's "Man of the Year", served on the Jackson County Republican Executive Committee, and was active in Republican political affairs on both the state and national levels.

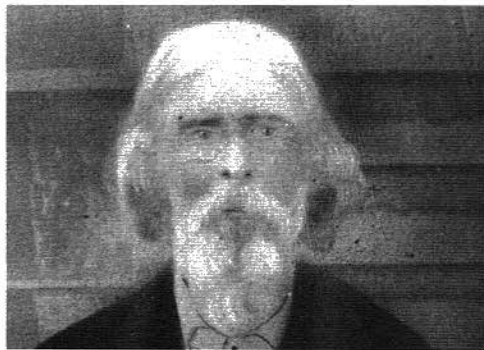
At the age of seventy, he took up the game of golf, and played almost every day. It was after his last game, that he fell and broke his hip. After his death in 1989, the Stevenson City Council renamed the street where he had lived to: M. F. Matthews Street. Submitted by: Carol Payne, 2300 Fifth Avenue North, Birmingham, AL 35203

Sources: Reference Services Branch, Nashville, Tennessee; History of Tennessee, Nashville, Tennessee; National Archives and National Library, Washington, D.C..

Walker Matthews

Walker Matthews was born in Kentucky around 1789. He and his wife, the former Luvina (Lavina) Isbell, probably the daughter of Godfrey Isbell, born about 1804, moved to Jackson County, Alabama prior to 1830. They raised a large family and farmed in the Big Coon area. Their children were: John Thomas, William J., Martha, James, Godfrey, Joel M., Wiley and Walker Jr. Walker died in February, 1860 from "gravil". He left his wife land, money and two slaves, and all his children he left slaves, mostly children. They are buried in Matthews Cemetery in Matthews Cove.

John, born about 1821 in Alabama and his wife Elizabeth Sanders Matthews had several children including Mariah, wife of Alexander Walker, Nancy, wife of Robert Adcock, Walker, Martha, wife of James Carter, Emaline, wife of George Gifford, Mary, wife of James Robertson, John, Jane, wife of Riley Carter, Elender and Elizabeth. John died February 10, 1871 and is buried in Johnson County, Arkansas.



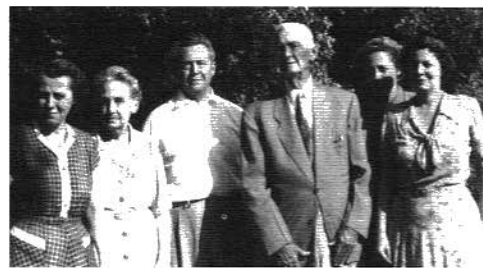
James Matthews - son of Walker (born 8/17/1827)

William J. (1823-May 16, 1875) married Caroline Crouch, the daughter of George and Nancy (Carlton) Crouch, who came to Jackson County from Wilkes County, North Carolina before 1830. Their children were Mary, wife of John McCrary, Nancy Elizabeth, wife of James Martin Bryant, Martha, wife of Henry Carlton, Eliza, wife of Jesse Potts, James, Robert, John Wiley, Amanda Caroline, wife of Jim Inglis and Nicey Angeline. James Martin Bryant became the legal guardian for the last four children after their father's death. Caroline Crouch Matthews, (age 76) was living with son Robert and his wife, Mary in 1900, and in 1910 with Wiley Jr. and wife, Rachel.

Martha, born about 1825, married Robert Cavin and had among others: Malinda, John, James, Robert, Martha and Louisa.

James (also known as Puncheon Jim) was born about 1827. He and his wife, Ellender "Ellen" Walker had William James, Sarah L., John Wiley, Mary Ann, Martha E., and George W. He married second, Lavina Catherine Day (August 17, 1861-February 11, 1929) and had Angeline, Amanda, George, Frances, Marga and Maude. Puncheon Jim's son, William James Matthews (October 30, 1855-June 18, 1936) married Letha Virginia McCoy (August 17, 1861-February 11, 1929) and had five children: Ida Bell (January 27, 1884-February 9, 1958), who married Ernest Carruth on July 24, 1910; James W. (August 16, 1889 - October 31, 1963); Walter Lea (January 2, 1894 - January 14, 1976), who married Lillie Mae Rogers (May 28, 1894 - May 6, 1968) on December 17, 1911; Ella (born July 7, 1898) and Johnny Jewell (August 13, 1902-1967), who married Katie Edinfield. Walter Lea and Lillie Mae Matthews

in turn had 9 children: Arnold Lea (January 7, 1913-July 27, 1914); Carl Franklin (June 17, 1914-February 26, 1964) married Geneva Gill; Clarence Edgar, born August 29, 1916, married Blanche Mantooth; Ethel Louise, born May 2, 1919, married



Ollie Ruth, Nannie, Claude, George, Pauline and Mae Matthews

E. P. Gothard; William Boyd, born March 5, 1922, married Vera Janeway, Mary Ellen, born August 19, 1924, married Raymond Scott; Ola Mae, born April 16, 1927, married James Gregory; Wilma Elizabeth, born May 29, 1930, married W. Lee Hughes, Jr. and Wanda Ruth, born March 15, 1935, married George Samples. Much of this family changed their last name to Mathews or Mathis.

Godfrey, the 5th child of Walker and Luvina Matthews was born about 1833 and married Mary Lovelady in 1852. They had these children: Adeline, wife of Robert Skipper, Jesse, Thomas, Walker, Amanda Jane, and three others born in Johnson County, Arkansas.

Joel, born about 1837, married Adeline Morgan in 1860. They had William Jasper, John, George, Lena Alabama, James, Amanda, Westley, Nerbie, Ellen and Jacob.

Wiley, born about 1839, married first Adeline Lovelady. They had John, Mary and Seveir Clark. He married next, Zilpha Day on October 1874 and had Peonidas (according to census), Walker, Ellen, Wiley, Della and Joseph.

Walker Matthews ("Bird"), Jr. (June 1841-March 1874), the 8th and final child of Walker Sr. and Luvina Isbell Matthews, married Sarah Corn on January 23, 1862. Their children were named James (Jim), John Rich, George Walton, Nancy and Louisa. James married Susie Roach and was the father of Herbert, who married Nell Proctor, John, Tate, Pearl and Ruby. John Rich married Blanche Sutton and was the father of three children, Lorraine, who married James Hambrick, Ed married Lillian McKenzie and Clyde. George Walton married Nanny Jane Matthews and was the clerk of Bethel Baptist Church in Carnes and of First Baptist in Scottsboro. They were the parents of Claude, Mae, Ollie Ruth, Pauline and Ted. Claude, Mae (Harris), Ollie Ruth and Pauline were school teachers for years. Nancy (1870-1945) married Newt Garner on January 1, 1888, and had several children, while Louisa (Lou Rina) Ollie Matthews (1872-1945) married Enoch Madison Hammons in 1889. Their children were: James Daniel Hammon(s) (1889-1977) married Lonnie Bell Williams; William Reno (1881-1964) married Hazel Wallace, Allie Louella (1894-) married Bud Dobbins; Stella Lee (1895-) married Louise Brady; Enoch Madison (1898-) married Sheila Matthews; John Elijah "Lige" (1900-1942) married Queenie Morris; Armanda "Minnie" (1903-) married Milburn Atchley; Dolly (1906-1911); John Judson, twin of Minnie Pearle, (1910-), married Morid Garnet; Minnie Pearle married George Powell; Joseph Author (1913-1935) married Annie Mae Rush; and Miles Albert Hammon (1915-) married Millie Dake. Submitted by: Clarence Mathis, 616 Edmonds Ave., Bridgeport, AL 35740-6644 and David Pierce, 624 E. Willow St., Scottsboro, AL 35768

Sources: Census, *The Stevenson Story* by Eliza Woodall, probate, Pauline Matthews, Gary Hammons, Angela Sims. See also: John Bryant, related Hammons stories.

Walker Matthews

Walker Matthews was born in Kentucky around 1789. He and his wife, the former Luvina (Lavina) Isbell, probably the daughter of Godfrey Isbell, born about 1804, moved to Jackson County, Alabama prior to 1830. They raised a large family and farmed in the Big Coon area. Their children were: John Thomas, William J., Martha, James, Godfrey, Joel M., Wiley and Walker Jr. Walker died in February, 1860 from "gravil". He left his wife land, money and two slaves, and all his children he left slaves, mostly children. They are buried in Matthews Cemetery in Matthews Cove.

John, born about 1821 in Alabama and his wife Elizabeth Sanders Matthews had several children including Mariah, wife of Alexander Walker, Nancy, wife of Robert Adcock, Walker, Martha, wife of James Carter, Emaline, wife of George Gifford, Mary, wife of James Robertson, John, Jane, wife of Riley Carter, Elender and

Elizabeth. John died February 10, 1871 and is buried in Jackson County, Arkansas.

William J. (1823-May 16, 1875) married Caroline Crouch, the daughter of George and Nancy (Carlton) Crouch, who came to Jackson County from Wilkes County, North Carolina before 1830. Their children were Mary, wife of John McCrary, Nancy Elizabeth, wife of James Martin Bryant, Martha, wife of Henry Carlton, Eliza, wife of Jesse Potts, James, Robert, John Wiley, Amanda Caroline, wife of Jim Inglis and Nicey Angeline. James Martin Bryant became the legal guardian for the last four children after their father's death. Caroline Crouch Matthews, (age 76) was living with son Robert and his wife, Mary in 1900, and in 1910 with Wiley Jr. and wife, Rachel.

Martha, born about 1825, married Robert Cavin and had among others: Malinda, John, James, Robert, Martha and Louisa.

James (also known as Puncheon Jim) was born about 1827. He and his wife, Ellender "Ellen" Walker had William James, Sarah L., John Wiley, Mary Ann, Martha E., and George W. He married second, Lavina Catherine Day (August 17, 1861-February 11, 1929) and had Angeline, Amanda, George, Frances, Marga and Maude. Puncheon Jim's son, William James Matthews (October 30, 1855-June 18, 1936) married Letha Virginia McCoy (August 17, 1861-February 11, 1929) and had five children: Ida Bell (January 27, 1884-February 9, 1958), who married Ernest Carruth on July 24, 1910; James W. (August 16, 1889 - October 31, 1963); Walter Lea (January 2, 1894 - January 14, 1976), who married Lillie Mae Rogers (May 28, 1894 - May 6, 1968) on December 17, 1911; Ella (born July 7, 1898) married Birch Phy; and Johnny Jewell (August 13, 1902-1967), who married Katie Edinfield. Walter Lea and Lillie Mae Matthews in turn had 9 children: Arnold Lea (January 7, 1913-July 27, 1914); Carl Franklin (June 17, 1914-February 26, 1964) married Geneva Gill; Clarence Edgar, born August 29, 1916, married Blanche Mantooth; Ethel Louise, born May 2, 1919, married E. P. Gothard; William Boyd, born March 5, 1922, married Vera Janeway, Mary Ellen, born August 19, 1924, married Raymond Scott; Ola Mae, born April 16, 1927, married James Gregory; Wilma Elizabeth, born May 29, 1930, married W. Lee Hughes, Jr. and Wanda Ruth, born March 15, 1935, married George Samples. Much of this family changed their last name to Mathews or Mathis.

Godfrey, the 5th child of Walker and Luvina Matthews was born about 1833 and married Mary Lovelady in 1852. They had these children: Adeline, wife of Robert Skipper, Jesse, Thomas, Walker, Amanda Jane, and three others born in Johnson County, Arkansas.

Joel, born about 1837, married Adeline Morgan in 1860. They had William Jasper, John, George, Lena Alabama, James, Amanda, Westley, Nerbie, and maybe others.

Wiley, born about 1839, married first Adeline Lovelady. They had John, Mary and Seveir Clark. He married next, Zilpha Day on October 1874 and had Peonidas, Walker, Ellen, Wiley, Della and Joseph.

Walker Matthews, Jr. (June 1841-March 1874), the 8th and final child of Walker Sr. and Luvina Isbell Matthews, married Sarah Corn on January 23, 1862. Their children were named James (Jim), John Rich, George Walton, Nancy and Louisa. James married Susie Roach and was the father of Herbert, who married Nell Proctor, John, Tate, Pearl and Ruby. John Rich married Blanche Sutton and was the father of three children, Lorraine, who married James Hambrick, Ed married Lillian McKenzie and Clyde. George Walton married Nanny Jane Matthews and was the clerk of Bethel Baptist Church in Carnes and of First Baptist in Scottsboro. They were the parents of Claude, Mae, Ollie Ruth, Pauline and Ted. Claude, Mae (Harris), Ollie Ruth and Pauline were school teachers for years. Nancy (1870-1945) married Newt Garner on January 1, 1888, and had several children, while Louisa (Lou Rina) Ollie Matthews (1872-1945) married Enoch Madison Hammons in 1889. Their children were: James Daniel Hammon(s) (1889-1977) married Lonnie Bell Williams; William Reno (1881-1964) married Hazel Wallace, Allie Louella (1894-) married Bud Dobbins; Stella Lee (1895-) married Louise Brady; Enoch Madison (1898-) married Sheila Matthews; John Elijah "Lige" (1900-1942) married Queenie Morris; Armanda "Minnie" (1903-) married Milburn Atchley; Dolly (1906-1911); John Judson, twin of Minnie Pearle, (1910-), married Morid Garnet; Minnie Pearle married George Powell; Joseph Author (1913-1935) married Annie Mae Rush; and Miles Albert Hammon (1915-) married Millie Dake. *Submitted by: David Pierce, 624 E. Willow St., Scottsboro, AL*

35768 and Clarence Mathis, 616 Edmonds Ave., Bridgeport, AL 35740-6644

Sources: Census, *The Stevenson Story* by Eliza Woodall, probate, Pauline Matthews, Gary Hammons, Angela Sims. See also: John Bryant, related Hammons stories.

The Walker Matthews Family

Walker Matthews was born in 1789 in Georgia. He married Luvina Isbell on February 24, 1818. Luvina was born in Kentucky in 1804. They moved to Matthews Cove in Jackson County, Alabama. Their occupation was farming. Luvina died in February, 1860. Walker died April 6, 1876. Both are buried in Matthews Cove Cemetery, near Stevenson, Alabama.

One of their children was a son, William Walker "Byrd" Matthews, born on June 14, 1841. On January 23, 1862, Byrd married Sarah L. Corn, who was born April 5, 1844. Carnes community was named for her family. The 1870 census lists Byrd's occupation as farmer. He enlisted in the armed services, serving as Second Lieutenant in Company E, 1st Battalion, Alabama Parisian Rangers. Later he served Company B, 18th Battalion Tennessee Volunteers at Bolivar, Alabama. He also participated in the 33rd Alabama Infantry. Byrd died on March 7, 1874. Sarah died on November 25, 1913. Both are buried in the English Cemetery at Carnes, Jackson County, Alabama.

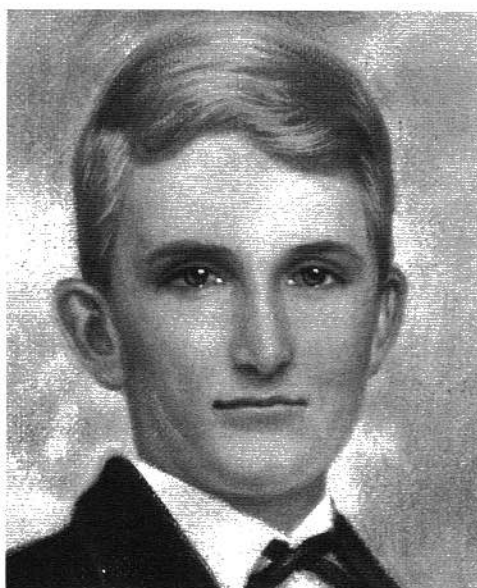
James William "Jim" Matthews, son of Byrd and Sarah, was born on March 24, 1865 in Matthews Cove. He married Lula Bradford Roach on June 9, 1901. Jim was also a farmer. He died December 1, 1924; and Lula died January 8, 1925, only one month later. Both are buried in the English Cemetery at Carnes.

One of their five children, Charles Herbert Matthews, was born August 11, 1904. He married Mary Nell Proctor, born April 26, 1910, on February 22, 1925. Herbert and Nell had five children, Robert Proctor Matthews, James Howard Matthews, Doris Marie Matthews, Rena Matthews Anderson and Jerry Thomas Matthews. Herbert and Nell are both buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery in Scottsboro, Alabama.

Robert Proctor Matthews was born on February 4, 1926 at Fackler, Alabama. He married Lois York, born August 9, 1934, on September 29, 1962 at Dutton Methodist Church. Proctor served in the U.S. Army during World War II, with overseas duty in Germany. Proctor and Lois are retired, and live in Scottsboro, Alabama. They have two daughters, Patricia Ann (Pam) Matthews and Rita Matthews Wyatt. Pam and Rita are graduates of Samford University in Birmingham. Rita is married to Jeffery Wyatt. Pam and Rita live in Birmingham, Alabama. *Submitted by: Rita Matthews Wyatt, 2503 Martin Circle, Trussville, AL 35235*

Thomas Robert Mattox

Thomas R. Mattox was born 7 August 1815 in Xenia, Green County, Ohio. He married Sarah (called Sallie) L. Snodgrass, the youngest child of John and Jane Long Snodgrass on 20 March 1845 by the Reverend William D. Chadwick at Bellefonte, Jackson County, Alabama. He was in partnership with Hamlin Caldwell,



William (Bill) Edward Meador

his brother-in-law in the mercantile business in Bellefonte. Sallie and Thomas Mattox had seven children who died with pneumonia including Drucilla Jane born 25 December 1845 and died at the age of eight years in Bellefonte. Other children of this union were Catherine Ann (called Kate) was born 9 April 1848 in Alabama. She married John Kirby on 21 September 1874 and was a music school teacher. She died on 16 March 1923 and is buried at Mt. Pleasant, Titus County,

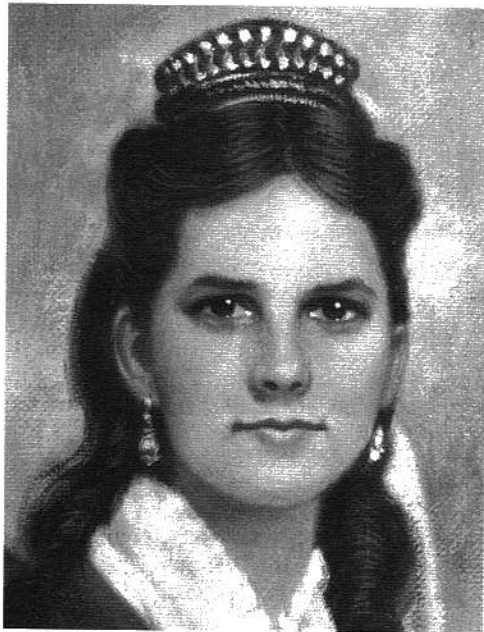
Texas. Kate and John Kirby had a daughter named Evie Traylor. C. A. was born in Claysville, Marshall County, Alabama and died in infancy in 1848.

John (called Johnny) Hamilton was born in Bellefonte on 18 July 1853. He married Mary Lavina Rimer (called Mollie) on 8 July 1888, in Crafton, Wise County, Texas. Their children were Tom, Mae, Eula, Altavera, Mary Vinnie, Carrie Ethel, Bill and John Ray. John died 3 March 1933 in Cundiff, Jack County, Texas.

Elizabeth Carrie Lane, was born in Bellefonte on 4 February 1856. She married William (called Bill) Edward Meador on 18 January 1877 in Dexter, Cook County, Texas. E. Carrie Lane was buried in Crafton, Wise County, Texas, on 7 January 1916. They had seven children including Oma Una Bradshaw, my paternal grandmother.

Willie (female) M. was born in Bellefonte on 29 January 1859, married Nay Lilley on 5 December 1878 and died at Elida, New Mexico. She had tuberculosis and was a cripple from arthritis who died about 1919 and is buried in Dangerfield, Texas. They had three children Lora Jane, Annie Sarah and Johnnie. Thomas Mattox died in Bellefonte, Alabama of pneumonia during the Civil War in November 1861. He was a Presbyterian.

Sallie Snodgrass Mattox's death was noted in the Huntsville Alabama Advocate on 23 February 1869, "Died on the 11th (February 11, 1869) at her residence in Bellefonte, Jackson County of pneumonia, Mrs. Sarah L. Mattox, consort of Thomas R. Mattox - aged about 45." Sallie's death left four children orphaned. It is thought that they



Elizabeth Carrie Lane Mattox Meador

were taken advantage of by relatives. Within eight years of their mother's death, they had all moved to Texas, penniless, although they had come from a prosperous family in Jackson County, Alabama. Submitted by: *Emily Meador Bradshaw Kirkman, 4010 Jasmine Drive, Paris, Lamar County, Texas 75462*
Sources: Virginia Colonial abstracts III by Beverley Fleet 1850, 1860 and 1870 Census Jackson County, Alabama; Que Largent Hahn

The McAbee (McBee) - Shavers Family

William Henry McAbee and Eliza Jane Shavers were married on a dirt road in Hollywood, Alabama; on November 15, 1924. This was the beginning of the McAbee-Shavers family and a legacy that continues today. William and Eliza were our Grandparents on our father's side.

William McAbee was the son of Perry Lee McBee and Paralee Pendergrass McBee. William was born on June 2, 1894 in Marshall County, Alabama. The McBee's other children were Armindy and Wallace. Perry and Paralee were married on July 27, 1891 in Marshall County. Perry was the son of William and Susannah McBee. William fought in the Civil War, in the 13th Cavalry of the Georgia Infantry. He was a blacksmith. This occupation would be the one he would carry on when he moved his family to Alabama in the 1870's. Paralee Pendergrass McBee's parents were P. Willborn Pendergrass and Rachel Elizabeth Lands. Willborn and Rachel were married April 21, 1861 in Marshall County, Alabama. Willborn served with the 55th Alabama Volunteers, Company E., during the Civil War. The Pendergrasses lived in the Kirby Community in Marshall County.

Eliza Jane Shavers was the daughter of Andrew Jackson Shavers II and Rachael Catherine Holly. Eliza was the first born of Andrew and Rachael Shavers. Eliza was born on January 23, 1897 in Jackson County, Alabama. Eliza's siblings were O. V., Walter, Ethel,

Silas, Andrew III, William, Roy, and Magaleen. All of the Shaver's children were born in the Big Coon community near Stevenson.

Andrew Shavers father, Andrew Shavers I came to Jackson County in the early 1870's. Andrew and his wife Elizabeth Badger, settled in the Big Coon Community, after moving from Franklin County, Tennessee.



William Henry McAbee and Eliza Jane Shavers McAbee

William and Eliza McAbee settled in the Langston community in 1925. Eliza had a child by a

first marriage. Rosser Anderson would be raised as a McAbee. Rosa Lee was the first child born to William and Eliza, on September 28, 1925. Violet Josephine, would arrive on March 2, 1930. Herman Buford (our father) was born on January 3, 1933. Dorothy Evanell was the last child, born on August 30, 1938. All of the McAbee children would be raised in the Langston community.

William McAbee's occupation was as a farmer. Grandpa worked the farm for many years, before he moved to Indiana for five years to work in the steel mills, and then retired and he and Grandma moved back to Jackson County in the late 1950's. They settled in Scottsboro and lived here for many years. Grandma McAbee died on July 4, 1966 at the age of Sixty-Nine. She was buried at Pine Haven Cemetery in Hollywood beside her father, who died six months before her. Grandpa McAbee outlived Grandma by nearly twenty years. Grandpa died on May 14, 1987. He is buried beside Grandma at Pine Haven. Let me clarify that Grandma McAbee is buried between her husband and her father.

Our grandparents were the beginning of our family's legacy. What had started over seventy years ago, has produced five children, eleven grandchildren, twenty-one great-grandchildren and four great-great grandchildren. The McAbee family today is the testament of our grandparent's love that endured for forty-four years and will continue well into the millineum. Submitted by: *Ray McAbee, Janice McAbee Lassetter, Barbara McAbee Barnes, Michael McAbee, Barbara McAbee Barnes, 3011 Julie Drive, Scottsboro, AL 35769*

The McAbee Family

My link to Jackson County is my father and my mother and their respective families. Although my siblings and I were born in Hammond, Indiana, my parents home has always been in Scottsboro and Jackson County.

My parents are Herman Buford McAbee and Rebecca Louise Fowler. They were married at the courthouse on April 1, 1952. My parents moved to Hammond, Indiana before the birth of their first child, Buford Ray, who was born on September 30, 1953. Thirteen months later, their first daughter, Janice Sue, arrived on October 18, 1954. Then on July 18, 1957, they had a second daughter, Barbara Ann, to join the clan. And finally, on April 29, 1963, Michael Anthony completed the family.

Buford was the son of William and Eliza McAbee. He was born on January 3, 1933 in Langston, Alabama. His siblings were Rosser, Rosa Lee Jo and Nell. My father was raised in the Langston Community. His paternal grandparents were Perry and Paralee Pendergrass McBee. His maternal grandparents were Andrew and Rachael Holly Shavers. The origin of both grandparents surnames was McBee and Chavious. The reason why the spellings of both surnames is not known by anyone in either family. The reasoning may be the way it was pronounced, but that is pure speculation on this writer's part.

Louise is the daughter of John and Pearl Tipton Fowler. She was born on October 4, 1934 in the Bellfonte community of Jackson County. Her siblings are: Dorothy, David, Elizabeth and Paul. Her paternal grandparents were James and Margarette Butler Fowler. Her maternal grandparents were John and Lizzie Selby Tipton.

Buford and Louise returned to Scottsboro, after several years of living in Indiana. Even though they were no longer married to



Janice, Ray, Barbara, Buford, Louise and Michael McAbee.

each other, each has come back to Scottsboro to be near their families. Also, their children and grandchildren now reside in Jackson County.

Ray is married to Helen Pace and has two daughters; Bridget and Stephanie. Bridget is married and has one son, Tristan. Ray and his family reside in Scottsboro.

Janice is married to Jerry Lassetter and has two children: Nikki and Jeremy. Nikki is married and has one daughter, Lexi. Jeremy will be married in October 1997 and will adopt Lindsay. Janice and her family live in Scottsboro.

Barbara is married to Michael Barnes. They have been married for fifteen years and reside in Scottsboro.

Michael is married to Becky Bradford and has two children: Chase and Ceara. Michael and his family live at Skyline.

The McAbee family and their ancestors have been in this county for well over one hundred years. My family and their roots are very near and dear to me, and to the upcoming descendants of my extended family. I can only hope that they value and cherish their roots also. *Submitted by: Barbara McAbee Barnes, 3011 Julie Drive, Scottsboro, AL 35769*

The Laymon McCarver Family

Laymon McCarver was born April 16, 1928 to Eva Lou McDonald and William McKinley McCarver at Carnes, Alabama. He is the grandson of J. W. (Bud) McCarver, a farm owner and merchant at Carnes. His brothers and sisters were J. B., Ray, William, Beatrice and Evelyn McCarver. In 1939, his family moved to Bridgeport, Alabama.

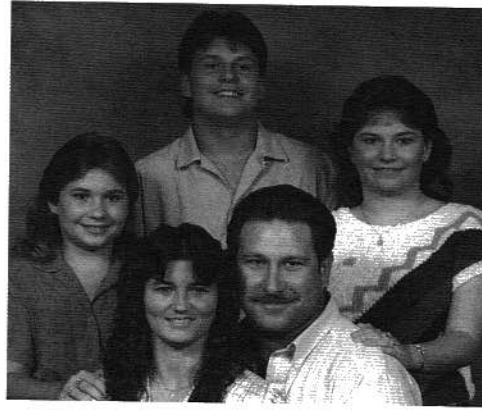
In 1943, at age 15, he started working at the stove foundry in Bridgeport. In 1948, they moved back to Carnes. He then married Gladys Mae Thomas, daughter of P. E. and Myrtle Thomas of Carnes. They have one son, Laymon Eugene.

Laymon Eugene McCarver was born on November 19, 1949 at Hodges Hospital in Scottsboro, Alabama. He attended Hollywood Junior

High School where he played basketball. He also attended Scottsboro High School. He married Wanda Faye Evett, daughter of Wheeler and Faye Evett of Martintown, on July 4, 1969. They have three children: Meredith Lynn, Christopher Eugene and Rhonda Faye. They divorced in October 1983. On June 28, 1985, he married Elizabeth Farmer. He sang gospel music for 20 or 25 years.

Meredith Lynn was born at Jackson County Hospital in Scottsboro, Alabama on October 2, 1970. She graduated from Scottsboro High School in 1989. She married James Ray Phillips, son of Glenn and Phyllis Phillips of Scottsboro, Alabama on July 15, 1994 in Gatlinburg, Tennessee. Meredith is employed at William B. Gibson, CPA in Scottsboro as a secretary. James is employed at Mead Containerboard in Stevenson, Alabama. She is a member of Bethel Missionary Baptist Church.

Christopher Eugene was born at Jackson County Hospital in Scottsboro, Alabama on April 7, 1972. He attended Scottsboro High School where he played varsity football. He attended Gadsden State Community College and Drake Community College where he majored in drafting. He married Candace Lee Bryant, daughter of Doug and Avon Bryant of Scottsboro, Alabama, on March 1, 1997 at Bethel Missionary Baptist Church. He is



Clockwise from left: Rhonda, Chris, Meredith, Gene, and Beth McCarver

she graduated from the nursing program. She is a LPN and is presently employed with Dr. Chris Blevins in Bridgeport.

Laymon retired from driving a dump truck in June 1995. He has a trucking company that hauls for Mead Containerboard in Stevenson. He and his son, Gene, now raise, buy, sell and train horses at their barn known as McCarver Stables in Carnes. Laymon and Gladys are members of Bethel Missionary Baptist Church in Carnes, Alabama. *Submitted by: Gladys McCarver 5509 County Road 42, Hollywood, AL*

Sources: Personal Knowledge

Henry McClaine and Family

The McClaine family has been in Jackson County, Alabama since the 1840's, but little genealogical information has been uncovered about them. The name has been spelled McClaine, McClain, McKain, McLaine, and various other ways and this has made genealogical research difficult.

It is believed that the father of Henry McClaine may have been Russell McClaine, killed in the Civil War, and the grandfather of Henry was possibly John McClaine, early pioneer of Marshall County, who is buried on Gunter's Mountain in that county. A Mary Ann McClaine, widow of Russell, filed for a pension on her husband in 1913, state of Alabama, Confederate pension.

On 23 November 1877, Henry M. McClaine married Nancy Elizabeth Romans, daughter of William E. Romans and Mary Ann Pendergrass.

Henry and Nancy had the following children: Mary E.; Pattie Missouri; Ada I.; Dixie, married Eif Miller, and Maggie D. McClaine, married Bascomb Judge.

Henry McClaine died between 1910/20. He and Nancy are buried at Gross Cemetery in Marshall County, Alabama. *Submitted by: Committee. Researched by: Sandra Hayes Johnson*

Family History of Robert McClendon, Jr.

1875 - 1939

My Grandfather

Robert McClendon, Jr. was born in 1875 in Hollywood, Alabama. He was the third child born to Robert and Marriah McClendon. He had four brothers: (1) Rufus, 1873 - 1895; (2) Levi, 1879 - 1891, (3) Walter, 1880 - 1938, and (4) John, 1882 - 1964. His six sisters were: (1) Romedia, 1872 - 1950, (2) Manda, 1874 - 1928, (3)

Sugar, 1877 - 1949, (4) Effie, 1887 - 1930, (5) Dolly, 1889 - 1929, and (6) Mable, 1896 - 1917.

The eleven children and their parents lived near Hollywood, at a place called Blackankle which is one mile west of Hollywood. Robert and Marriah McClendon owned two farms. They first lived on a ten acre farm near Center Point which they



Robert McClendon, Jr.

bought and paid for when the children were small. The family grew and the McClendon's needed more land so Robert and Marriah purchased forty acres of land one mile west of Hollywood. This is the place where Robert McClendon, Sr., Robert's father, lived until he died.

It is said that Robert and Marriah lived from the fruits of the earth. They grew their own wheat, thrashed it and had it ground into flour. They grew corn for chickens, hogs, sheep, livestock, and for bread. They got wool from their sheep and used their spinning wheel to make thread from which they made their own clothes. Robert and Marriah had a tanning yard where they killed cows, tanned their hides and made leather from which they made the family's shoes. The shoes were made on a "Last" with a peg and "All".

In 1890, Robert McClendon, Jr. left Hollywood, at the age of 15 for Chicago, Illinois, to get a job at Sears & Roebuck Company; he got the job.

At the age of 17 Robert became ill with the measles; Sears wrote his mother, to inform the family about his illness. In 1893, Robert McClendon, Jr., at the age of 18, left Chicago, Illinois and went to Virginia; and got a job as a logger, driving six miles together, and was given the name mule skinner.

In 1896, Robert McClendon, Jr. bought a stallion horse, and left Virginia, and rode the horse back to Hollywood, Alabama. In 1897, Robert McClendon, Jr. built his parents a new barn, and bought two large mules, one black and one white in color, and a very large number 65 plow. He operated and supervised the family farms for 9 years.

In 1905, Robert McClendon, Jr. left Hollywood, Alabama for Jacksonville, Arkansas, and bought a small farm. In 1907, Robert McClendon, Jr. married Alberta Hines, in Jacksonville, Arkansas. From this union three children were born: Eugene McClendon, 1908-1970, Carrine McClendon, 1911-1994, Robbie Lee McClendon, 1913-1984.

Robert McClendon, Jr. was a hard worker, good manager, and he managed well. This history is submitted out of love. It is meant to stimulate all others to start a history in full about our rich heritage. I dedicate this history to my mother: Carrine McClendon Manier-Knox. Submitted by: Dr. Andrew Cecil Manier, Jr., 3031 Lawrence Street, Detroit, MI 48206-3117
Source: Pictures, and Family Records

McCoy

It was about 1831 that Daniel McCoy (ca 1787) moved his family from Franklin County, Tennessee to Jackson County. He was the son of Hugh McCay, from Scotland to America to fight for the British during the American Revolution, while here he met and married, Jemima Franklin d/o John & Phebe (Parker) Franklin of Burke County, North Carolina.

One source says Daniel McCoy's wife was Eliza Clark, another says Eliza Kitchens, daughter of Samuel Kitchens. We assume he married twice. Known children: Emaline (ca1817-1895) m. 1840, Joseph B. Long Ch/ Eliza, Elizabeth, Margaret, Matilda, Minerva, James H., Wm. F., & Anna, to Texas; Theodore S. (1820-1987) m. 1842, Evaline Keys. Ch/ Columbus 1843-1843, Leanna (1844-1851), Mary Eliza (1847-1910) m. 1870, Richmond S. Shasteen, Ch/ Theodore T., Wm. Barbee, Mary McCoy, Richmond S. Jr., James Wiley, Saphronia Evaline, Eliza Jane, Nancy Elizabeth & two infants, James David (1852-1910) m. Louisa Jane Martin (1867-1936) d/o Samuel F. & Tennessee (Masoner) Martin of Meigs Co. Tenn. Ch/ Stella Mae (1890-1930) m. Albert R. Prince (1885-1937) a pharmacist in Stevenson, two sons, Albert R. Jr. & James Marion. John Theodore (1893-1942) m. 1924, Eula H. Thornbill, Ch/ Hilda Jo m. Albert Crabtree, son, Walter m. Lennie Glandon, Ch/ Frank & Anita; Dorothy Mae m. Jo John Williams, Jr., son James N. m. Jeanne Roper, Ch/ Shelley, Jamie Ann & Katie Mae; Jimmy D. m. Betty Nancarrow Ch/ Tim, Sue, Ted m. Becky Smith ch/ Eula Bett & Daniel, Judy, Hilda Ann, & Stan; Stella m. Al Houser Ch/ Ronny, Sheri m. Clarence Hughes, Ch/ Keith & Brad, Donna m. Randy Foshee, Ch/ Celeste, m. 2nd Larry Davis, Amelia m. Mark Rowland Ch/ Rachel & Charles; John Emory m. Carol Williams Ch/ John Theodore II, Michael m. Nancy Foshee Ch/ Brittany, Kathleen & Zacriah; Saphronia (1825-1899) m. James Webb Ch/ John W., Eliza S., Francis M., William, Mary, Martha, Sarah, James Louis, to Texas; Marcus L. (ca1827-1860) unmarried; Samuel (ca1829-) no info.; Cass (ca 1832-) no info; William (ca 1832-) no info; Francis Marion (1833-1914) m. Eve Webb Ch/ Marcus L., David F., William, Henrietta, General M.,

Daniel R., James T., Theodore C. & Eliza S., twins, George, Moses, John, Joseph, to Franklin Co. Tenn; John Clark (1835-1921) m. Martha McFarland Ch/ Sarah, Adam, John F., Martha E., Adolphus, Charles, Rebecca Jane, Daniel S. & Luther L. to Texas; David Franklin (1838-1994) m. Mary Ann McNorton (a cousin) Ch/ Hardy, Ellen, Charles B., Mattie C., John P., Joseph B., Alice D., Anna Laura, Quilla F. & Albert D., to Franklin Co. Tenn.

The last record we have of Daniel McCoy is the 1850 census of Jackson County. He is shown as 62 NC, living in household of his oldest son, Theodore S. and his family on the south side of the Tennessee River from Wannville. Three other sons were also living in the household at that time. Evidently his wife had died, some of the other children were living with married siblings in Tenn & Texas or with others working for their keep.

Theodore S. McCoy is the only one to remain in Jackson County. He built a large land hewed log home, two room with kitchen out back, on 40 acres of land he homesteaded on the south side of the Tennessee River in 1843. Seven generations of McCoy's lived in this home before it was destroyed by fire 9 Nov 1966. I was raised in this old log house, as was my siblings, my father John Theodore McCoy and his sister Stella. Their father, James David & his siblings. We used some of the old hand made furniture that belonged to my Great Grandparents.

My Great Grandfather Theodore McCoy put together a sizable farm, he ran a general store along with his farming operation. My grandfather, James David McCoy farmed, and had a horse powered cotton gin at one time. He built a school house, known as McCoy's Grove, on the lower end of the farm, my father & mother attended school there, as did my siblings and I. After the Munday's Chapel Church building located near what is known as South Coon Creek, was destroyed by fire, the congregation moved to the McCoy's Grove School house. Church was held there after.

Theodore S. & Evaline (Keys) McCoy are buried in the Sterne Cemetery at Yucca and many of their descendants. Submitted by: Jimmy D. McCoy, 702 Kentucky Avenue, Stevenson, AL 35772.

James Phillip and Dicey (Toon) McCutchen

James Phillip McCutchen was born in Mississippi 1 Sept. 1845 (recorded in Bible of Joseph and Tabitha McCutchen). Family research leads us to believe that he is a son of John Hogan and Lucretia Edward King McCutchen and reared by his grandparents, Joseph and Tabitha Caruthers McCutchen.

James P. married in Jackson Co., Al. 8 Jan. 1865, Nancy ("Dicey") Ann Jeter Toon who was born Nov. 1835, to John Toon and Francis Parks Winn Toon. Dicey was named for her mother's sister, Nancy ("Dicey") Jeter Winn Toon, who lived and died in Virginia. James Phillip and Dicey McCutchen were the parents of 3 (known) children, all born in Alabama. They were John Phillip (1872-1920); Francis L. born 1866; James E. born 1868.

James Phillip and Dicey McCutchen were in Delta Co., Tx. by 1900 residing in the Liberty Grove Community. In their household were their son, John P., daughter-in-law, Meletia (Allred), and grandson, Ruel. The J. W. Toon family was living close by. Dicey and J. W. Toon were cousins and J. W.'s wife, Mary Tabitha, and James Phillip were cousins. Dicey died while living there and was buried in the Liberty Grove Cemetery south of Cooper, Texas. After Dicey's death, her family moved to Harmon County, OK. James P. died there in 1920. Submitted by: LaVerne Toon Rhodes, Cooper, TX

Souces: U.S. Census, Delta Co., Tx. 1900. Olen Roscoe McCutchen, Carthage, Tx., son of John P. McCutchen, in correspondence with Daphne' Gomillion Storey. Records of Bernice Toon of Delta Co., Texas. Delta Co., Tx. Probate Bks. 13, p. 339, 9, p. 415, 16, p. 327

John Hogan McCutchen and Lucretia Edward (King) McCutchen

John Hogan McCutchen was born near Larkinsville, Jackson County, Alabama on 23 February 1814, the oldest of 12 children born to Joseph W. and Tabitha Caruthers McCutchen.

When John Hogan was a young man, he went to Texas. When the War Between the States began, he enlisted in Company K. Nelson's Regiment of the Texas Infantry. He was captured at Fort Hindman, Ar. in 1863. In May 1864, he was badly wounded at Resaca, Ga. He came back to Yazoo County, Ms. and served for a number of years as a private tutor, then taught school at Graball, where he and his wife are buried in unmarked graves.

Professor McCutchen, as he was known, was elected to the office

of Superintendent of Education and later was elected county treasurer of Yazoo County. He died while serving as county treasurer. His granddaughter, Mrs. John L. Ponder, lived in Newton County, Ms.

John Hogan McCutchen married 13 September 1835, Lucretia Edward King, who was born 1 July 1815. In February 1841, John Hogan purchased land in Yazoo County, Ms. and moved his family there. John Hogan and Lucretia McCutchen's children were: Thomas Nathaniel, born in Alabama 1836; William Rufus born Al. 1840, died 13 Nov. 1903, married 1 January 1868, Mary Isabel Skinner, who died 17 June 1898; John, born 23 May 1841; James Phillip, born 11 Feb. 1844; and Elizabeth Ann, born 23 Sept. 1842.

Lucretia McCutchen died when her children were young. William Rufus, and probably some of his siblings made their home with an aunt and uncle, Jesse G. Long and wife Martha King Long, who was their mother's sister. *Submitted by: Kevin Alley, 1393 Arvel Circle, Azle, TX 76020*
Source: *Yazoo County, Mississippi Family Histories*, p. 460

John McCutchen, Revolutionary War Veteran

John McCutchen was born 8 March 1755 (in VA?). He was residing near Ninety Six, S.C. early in 1776 when he entered the service of the U.S. and served until 1781. In Ninety Six, S.C., John McCutchen married Ann (Woodall?) who was born in S.C. in 1758 and died in Alabama 20 June 1822.

In about 1804, they moved to East Tennessee. In 1809, they were living in Alabama. They lived in Madison and Morgan Counties, before moving to Jackson County. The Madison County, Alabama Deed Book records land purchased by John and Ann McCutchen in 1815. The *Government Land Tract Book*, listing old land records of Jackson County, Alabama, verified that John McCutchen bought or was granted 240+ acres in Jackson County in 1830

John and Ann McCutchen's children (all born in S.C.): William Walker McCutchen I was born 1788, married in 1808 Betsy Caruthers (dau. of Hugh Caruthers). W. W. McCutchen I died 1811 leaving one son, Walker William II (1810-1878), who was reared by his grandfather, John McCutchen; Joseph Wesley McCutchen was born in Jackson County, Al. 1790, died 1853 Jackson County, buried at Longhollow in the Robertson Cemetery, married Madison County, Al. 1813, Tabitha Caruthers (sister of Betsy); John Davis McCutchen was born 1792; Joshua McCutchen was born 1794 married Jane Lamascus; Celia McCutchen married Richard Riddle; Anne McCutchen born c. 1802 married 1817 William Phemister.

After the death of his first wife, Ann, John McCutchen married Cassandra Gray in Morgan County, Al. 2 January 1823. The wedding rites were read by J. Durham, JP.

The U.S. Congress passed a law on 7 June 1832 to provide pensions for veterans of the Continental Army. John's pension was approved 2 January 1834. He died in January 1835 and was buried in Robertson Cemetery at Longhollow. *Submitted by: Jerry D. Toon, 1416 Hide-A-Way Lane West, Lindale, TX 75771*
Sources: Military Service Records (NNCC) National Archives, Washington, D.C., Surname file #32406, Bk C, Vol. 8, page 48. Nat. Soc. Daughters of American Revolution. Joseph McCutchen Bible, photostat by Miss Johnnie Bynum of Scottsboro, Alabama. Morgan Co., Al. Marr. Bk. A, p. 27. Madison Co., Al. Will Bk. R, p. 545. Madison Co., Al. Deed Bk. A, p. 183

John McCutchen

b. 8 March 1755; d. 17 January 1835
Jackson County Pioneer 1824-1835

"He has ever been noted as a man of uncommon intellectual endowments - for the last forty years has been a professor of Christianity of the Baptist order ...". Excerpt from his obituary published in the 27 January 1835 edition of the Democrat and Southern Advocate of Huntsville, Alabama

Ninety-Six, South Carolina in 1776 was a bubbling cauldron of lawlessness and danger. This area near Greenwood, the "Wild West" of its time, teemed with thieves and murderers. Acting out of desperation law-abiding citizens, called Regulators, banded together to protect their homes and property and summarily

"lynched" any bandits they caught - using first that term made famous a century later. Warring bands of Cherokee also raided frequently in this area, exacting revenge on those who had driven them from their tribal lands. Lastly, the great flower of the American Revolution had fully blossomed here in the form of a civil war, where neighbor fought neighbor in the name of loyalty to the Crown or independence.

Restless, bold, and with youthful self-confidence, John McCutchen had moved here looking for the adventure and opportunity of a soldier's life and by April 1776 had enlisted as a private in the 3rd S.C. Regiment of the Continental Army. With the 1st and 2nd Regiments comprised of merchants and planters recruited from the Charleston area, the S.C. Assembly decreed that this 3rd Regiment should be filled with sharpshooters and horsemen from the "backcountry". Thus formed, they became a mounted infantry regiment known as the Rangers. Attached to this and other frontier units he served until near war's end, seeing action at Fort Moultrie, Siege of Savannah, and Fishdam Ford. A man of both strong constitution and will, surviving capture and harsh imprisonment by the British as well as life-threatening bouts with

malaria and smallpox, he was afterwards pensioned for five years service after advancing to the rank of Orderly Sergeant.

After the war he returned to the backcountry, and by the 1780's owned land on Generostee Creek in Pendleton County S.C. He married circa 1786 Ann Woodall, the daughter of neighbor John Woodall, and had six children; William Walker,



Marker at First Baptist Church Huntsville commemorating founder John McCutchen.

Joseph Wesley, John Davis, Joshua, Celia, and Anne. He was a prosperous man, owning at one time more than 1,000 acres of land and registering a cattle brand. He was also a just and honorable man, a member of the first Petit Jury called by the new County of Pendleton on 10 May 1790. But most notably, he was a devoutly religious and caring man, a prominent Baptist elder who helped organize churches and schools. Literate and relatively well educated, he was elected messenger to the Bethel (Baptist) Association from Genestie Church in 1791 and 1793, and from Big Creek Church in 1794. In May 1799, Mountain Creek Church considered having him exercise his gift (to become a lay preacher). He instead chose to serve God as a missionary, and on 24 November 1803 he sold his 500 acre home place for \$650 and moved the family to East Tennessee, possibly the French Broad River area around Knoxville. Wherever he resided, it is likely he was active in promoting Missionary Baptist growth. What is known next is that by 1809 he had removed from Tennessee and was living in the Mississippi Territory in what is now Madison County, north of Huntsville. On 3 June 1809, he was one of three founding elders of Enon Church. This church has since grown from an original membership of twenty to become the 2,800 member First Baptist Church of Huntsville.

Whether from missionary zeal or economic opportunity he moved again circa 1813 to Morgan County. He remained there for the next eleven years, raising an orphaned grandson, becoming a widower at the death of Ann in 1822, and remarrying Cassandra Gray in 1823. His final move occurred in 1824 when he settled at the old Birdsong Place near Sauta, the temporary seat of Jackson County. He and son Joseph owned some of the finest "bottom land" in the county at a time when cotton was the main cash crop. He spent his final eleven years there where his home, known thereafter as the "House of Happiness", was a place of great social gathering and spiritual festivity.

John McCutchen died 17 January 1835 after a long illness. He is buried in Robertson Cemetery near Long Hollow - his current marker being placed during a ceremony in 1931 conducted by the Tidance Lane Chapter DAR. He is survived by numerous progeny in many states, each proud of their heritage and Jackson County roots. *Submitted by: Richard L. McCutchen, P.O. Box 15165, Oklahoma City, OK 73155*

John McCutchen Revolutinary Patriot

John McCutchen was born 1755 in South Carolina. He enlisted in March or April 1776 near Ninety-six, SC during the Revolutionary War. Some of his descendants are members of the Daughters of the American Revolution. It is believed, he lived there about twenty years before moving to eastern Tennessee. His first wife was Ann Woodall also from South Carolina. They were the parents of 6 children. Ann died either in Madison or Jackson County. Some sources show she died in 1818 and others show about 1822. John's second wife was the former Cassandra Gray. They married on January 2, 1823 in Morgan County, Alabama. By 1833, John and Cassandra McCutchen had already moved to Jackson County. John McCutchen died January 17, 1835 in Jackson County.

Celia McCutchen, who was born about 1784 in District 96, South Carolina, was the daughter of John McCutchen and Ann Woodall McCutchen. It is believed Celia married Richard Riddle(s) around 1801 in Pendleton County, South Carolina. Celia and Richard had several children. It is believed they had at least 11 children, possibly more. At least one of their children was born in Alabama, Thomas Riddle (Riddles or Riddell). It is apparent from John McCutchen's estate records, her family had lost contact with Richard and Celia. Richard Riddle(s) and his family lived in Gallatin County, Illinois, where their son, Abner was born in 1813. I am descended from Abner. This family lived in Gallatin County, for several years before moving to Polk County, Missouri. While in Polk County, Mo, Richard Riddles and his family took part in helping to establish the county government. Abner married Lucinda Smith in Polk County, Mo. Richard and Celia moved their family to Pulaski County, Mo, before moving into Arkansas.

By 1850, Celia and Richard Riddle were living in Carroll County, AR. Several of their children were living in the same county but one of their sons, Abner and his family were living in Fulton County, AR. Celia had most likely died between 1850 and 1860. In 1860, Abner Riddles was living in Benton County, AR while some of his brothers were living in Carroll County. Richard Riddles had moved to Montague County, TX by 1960. Celia was not listed in the census with her husband. During the early to mid 1860's, Abner Riddles and his family moved to Cook County, TX. He had lost his first wife, Lucinda Smith Riddles. Several of Abner's brothers moved further south in Texas around Bastrop, Hays, Caldwell, and Coryell Counties. One of Abner's brothers, Thomas Riddles/Riddell and his family settled in Dallas County closer to Abner. Richard, Celia's husband, had died before the 1870 Census. By 1880 Abner and his family moved to Cook County and lived there until they moved to Indian Territory about 1890.

Abner and his sons were listed as farmer, ranchers, and trail drivers according to the census records. It is believed they were always looking for something to help better their lives. Their descendants are scattered across the U.S.

Abner Riddles died in 1895 in Indian Territory. It is not known where he is buried. His second wife, Malinda (Lindy) Jane Hinkle Riddles is buried at Temple, OK. After Abner's death, many of his children continued to move north into present day, Stephens County, OK. Several of his descendants settled in the Comanche area and continue to live here today.

William Byers Riddles, son of Abner and Lucinda Smith Riddles, was born in Arkansas in 1852. He married Martha Elizabeth (Lizzie) Hinkle while living in Cook County, TX. Byers and Lizzie are buried at Temple, OK. Some of their descendants settled in Cotton and Stephens Counties.

George Abner Riddles, was born to Byers and Lizzie Riddles in Montague County, TX in 1872. He married Pearl J. Hudlow in 1897 in Pickens County, Indian Territory (now in Stephens County). They made their home in Stephens County.

Burl Riddles, son of George and Pearl Rhodes, was born March 21, 1900 near Comanche, I.T. He married Mattie Ledford in 1925. They were the parents of 5 children. The first two children were twin sons. One died the day he was born July 6, 1926 and the other died on July 8, 1926. Burl Dean Riddles was their third son and was born Sept. 14, 1930. He died October 30, 1996 at Duncan, OK. Burl and Mattie's fourth child was Clea Marie Riddles who was born March 27, 1933. Their fifth child was Nila Pearl Riddles who was born June 19, 1936. Burl Riddles died June 25, 1981 from cancer.

Cleta Riddles married Kenneth Pitts in 1951. They have one son, Melvin Ray Pitts. We reside in Comanche, OK. I have been

working on my family history since 1980. Since the undertaking of this task, I have been fortunate to have met many distant relatives over the years and help families to become reunited again, who had at one time lost touch with each other. Submitted by: Melvin Ray Pitts, 906 W. Patterson, Comanche, OK 73529-2030
Sources: John McCutchen's Revolutionary War Record, various census records, various family Bibles, and family members.

Joseph Wesley and Tabitha (Caruthers) McCutchen

Joseph W. McCutchen, son of John and Ann McCutchen, was born in S.C. 17 Nov. 1790, died in Jackson County, Al. 1853, buried at Longhollow in Robertson Cemetery, Jackson County, Alabama. In Mississippi Territory, Madison County, 16 May 1813, he married Tabitha Caruthers who was born in N.C. 23 Nov. 1794 and died before 1865, buried in Robertson Cemetery (dau. of Revolutionary War Veteran, Hugh Caruthers).

Joseph was a farmer, and in August 1852 he bought, or was granted, land in Jackson County. High on his list of priorities was an education for his

sons. His oldest son, John Hogan, taught school as well as private tutoring. Joseph's son, William Jefferson, was a Judge in Yazoo County, Mississippi. Also, the Jackson County, Al. census for 1850, recorded son Joseph as a school teacher and son Calvin as a student. The slave census of that year



Charles Scott Toon, gt. gt. grandson of Joseph McCutchen

recorded Joseph W. as owner of 14 slaves (5 adults and 9 children). Issue of Joseph Wesley and Tabitha McCutchen: John Hogan McCutchen born 23 Feb. 1814, married, in Limestone Co., Al. 12 Sept. 1835, Lucretia E. King; Elizabeth Ann McCutchen was born 27 Sept. 1815, died before 1860, married Azariah Vann and their children were John, Martha, Joseph, Thomas and Maclin M.; William Jefferson McCutchen born 14 Oct. 1817, died 2 Sept. 1841; Joshua Sexton McCutchen was born 24 May 1819, died in Morgan Co., Al. 1902, married 21 March 1841 Sara Jane Campbell; Maclin Morris McCutchen was born in Al. 5 Sept. 1821, died March 1871 in Jackson Co., Al., married 17 Oct. 1846 Mary Malinda Norwood; Madison Morgan McCutchen born in Jackson Co., Al. 12 March 1823, died in Bronte, Tx. 13 Nov. 1900, married 16 Sept. 1847 Mary Lucinda Jones; Martha Elizabeth McCutchen born 24 Dec. 1824, married Eli Smith; Joseph W. McCutchen born 8 March 1827, married 21 Oct. 1852 Margaret Durham; Calvin Walker McCutchen born 28 Sept. 1830, married 22 Jan. 1857 Martha Williams; Hugh J. McCutchen was born 12 May 1832, died 17 May 1842; Mary F. McCutchen born 30 Sept. 1834, died 27 Oct. 1848. Submitted by: Denis Lee Alley, Route Three, Box 222, New Boston, TX 75570

Sources: Ms. Territory, Madison County Mar. Bk. 1, p. 107; marriage record of Joseph W. and Tabitha McCutchen. Copy of Joseph W. and Tabitha McCutchen's Bible family pages, from Miss Johnnie Bynum of Scottsboro, Alabama. U.S. Census, Jackson County, Al., 1850, 60, 70. Old Land Records of Jackson County, Al. from Government Land Tract Book, cert. #55962.

Maclin Morris and Mary Malinda (Norwood) McCutchen

Maclin Morris McCutchen was born in Alabama 5 Sept. 1821, died in Jackson County, Al. March 1871. He was the son of Joseph Wesley and Tabitha Caruthers McCutchen. There are some unsolved mysteries in his life. No record can be found of his first marriage, however, a son was born of this union. The son, William Morris McCutchen (Billy) was born 15 May 1846 and was raised by his father and stepmother.

William Morris McCutchen married in Larkinsville, Al. 16 January 1868 Caldonia Jones and ten children were born to them, including three sets of twins. Their ninth child was William Arthur McCutchen born 27 Aug. 1882 and died 5 Aug. 1967,

buried in Harmony, Jackson Co., Al. He married 5 Aug. 1906 Unica Mahallie Agnes Harris ("Nicia"). He was a farmer and they resided near Section, Alabama. The eight children born to them were: Lester, Violet, Garlin, Birket, Emmet Dirl, Rena Virtice, Nadean Myrtice and Daphne.

Maclin M. married his second wife, Mary Malinda Norwood in Jackson County, Al. 17 Oct. 1846. She was born in Jackson County, Alabama 1831 and died there 17 June 1876. Her father was, possibly, Henry Norwood.

Maclin Morris McCutchen was a farmer and he and his family were Methodists. One land record shows that he bought 40+ acres of land in Jackson County, Al. 12 May 1852, bounded by land



Kate Morgan McCutchen, daughter of Maclin M. McCutchen

owned by Ellison Toon, Joseph McCutchen and John Birdsong. In 1870 Maclin M.'s post office was Larkinsville. Maclin M. McCutchen died intestate in March 1871. On 11 Oct. 1872, three commissioners were appointed to "set apart land out of the estate as a homestead for the benefit of the widow and minor children." Those commissioners were: W. J. Higgins, Edward Cotton and W. W. Hopkins. They made their report to Judge David Tate. Issue of Maclin M. and Mary Malinda McCutchen (all born in Jackson Co., Alabama): Paulina Jane McCutchen born Nov. 1849, died 13 Feb. 1883, buried in Goosepond Cemetery in Jackson Co., Al.; John Calvin McCutchen born ca. 1853, a marker in Cedar Hill Cemetery in Scottsboro reads: John C. McCutchen (1852-1889) and wife Lillie McBroom McCutchen (1859-1931); Mary Tabitha ("Doll") McCutchen was born 25 Jan. 1858, died 16 Oct. 1905 in Delta County, Tx.; Wash McCutchen born 1860 (named on Jackson County 1870 census in Maclin McCutchen's household, no further information); Julia Ann was born 1861, died Mills County, Texas 24 Dec. 1954 married in Scottsboro, Al. Lovely Lorenzo Hayes of the Goosepond Community and nine children were born to them; Kate Morgan McCutchen was born in 1864, married in Delta County, Texas 4 May 1893, G. W. Sandridge, and died in Delta County 10 March 1894, buried in unmarked grave; Joseph Maclin was born in Al. 1866. By 1888, he was in Delta County, Tx. There he married 25 September 1890, Isabelle Stockton (born in Alabama March, 1868, daughter of William P. and Nancy Caroline (Willmon) Stockton). Joseph and Isabelle McCutchen had issue: Gracie, Johnnie, Callie, Willie M., Walker and a son born Dec. 1900. Submitted by: Rebecca Alley, Rt. 1, Box 168B, Cooper, TX 75432

Sources: U.S. Census, Jackson Co., Al. 1850, 60, 70, 80. Daphné Gomillion Storey contributed many family records. Records of Lovely Lorenzo Hays, husband of Julia McCutchen. Government Land Tract Book, Old Land Records of Jackson County, Alabama. Family records collected by Violet McCutchen, granddaughter of William Morris McCutchen. Jackson Co., Al. Probate Bk. R, p. 247 (M. M. McCutchen's Estate), Delta County, Tx. Marriage Bk. 1, 22. U.S. Census, Delta County, TX 1880, 1900.

McFarlen / Bryant

Early immigration of the McFarlen's began in the early 1700's from Scotland to Pennsylvania. From Pennsylvania they migrated to Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee and by 1830 Joseph and his wife Lucy Price McFarlen were in Jackson County, Alabama. Russell Jackson McFarlen grandnephew of Joseph would follow almost forty years later.

Russell Jackson McFarlen was born December 31, 1847 in Coffee County, Tennessee. He was the son of Anjer Price McFarlen (8-24-1813 / 3-18-1879) and Sarah Martha Brewer (12-26-1812 / 3-20-1891).

Russell said when he was old enough he would leave Tennessee. He kept his word, and around 1867 when he was twenty-one he left Tennessee with less than a dollar in his pocket, the clothes on

his back and a quilt his sister had made for him. He came to Alabama to live with his older brother in Paint Rock Valley, in Jackson County.

Russell's older brother was William Vann McFarlen, he also had a sister living in Jackson County. William Vann had fought in the Civil War. He enlisted in Warren County, Tennessee with the 35th Tennessee Volunteer Infantry. William was wounded in battle and received a medical discharge in 1862. In 1864 William married Mary A. Teal in Warren County, Tennessee, and not long after moved to Jackson County. Their children were Sarah, Charlie, Luiza, Mollie and John.

Russell first worked carrying the mail on a mule up Paint Rock Valley across the mountain to Larkinsville and back the next day. During this time he met Nancy Jane Bryant. Nancy was born July 29, 1859 in Jackson County, Alabama. She was the daughter of Robert Tillman Bryant (5-5-1822 / 4-24-1891) and Sarah Elizabeth Torbet (6-19-1826 / 3-17-1885). Robert and Sarah had six children James A., Stacey, John Hill, Mary, Nancy Jane and Sam Bryant.

Robert and his oldest son James Andrew Bryant were veterans of the Civil War.



Family of Russell Jackson and Nancy Jane McFarlen

Robert was 41 years old and James was 18 when in 1863 they enlisted in company H, First Alabama Vidette Cavalry, at Bridgeport, Alabama. The Vidette Cavalry was disbanded in 1864. They then enlisted with the Twelfth Tennessee (Union) Cavalry, and received their discharge at Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas on

October 7, 1865. Robert held the rank of master sergeant at the time of his discharge. He was allowed to keep his horse he had ridden through the war and also his sword. Robert and James returned to Jackson County after the war. Robert taught school at Larkinsville after the war. Robert is buried on Sharp's mountain near Charity Church, Jackson County, Alabama.

Nancy and Russell were married at Garth, Alabama on January 9, 1876. They made their home near Garth, where Russell was a farmer. Russell and Nancy raised ten children. Their children were Sarah Josephine (12-27-1876 / 5-9-69) m. James Levi Isbell (5-3-1872 / 11-23-69); Mary Liza (10-31-1878 / 11-2-71) m. Grant Wilbourn; and later married Macon Williams; Robert Tillman (3-

12-1880 / 10-31-67) m. Lizzie Guerin (12-25-1877 / 6-28-53); Dora Frances (3-19-1881 / 3-19-51) m. Luther Milliner (3-9-1894 / 2-28-66); Samuel Wesley (1-26-1884 / 3-25-58) m. Cora E. Artis (10-10-1889 / 5-23-48) m. Ethel Campbell (12-25-1892 / 2-79); William Russell (6-29-1887 / 6-29-75) m. Nora Atchley (8-24-1891 / 5-23-91);



Robert Tillman Bryant

Amanda Jane (4-11-1890 / 10-66) m. James Edward Anderson (10-15-1887 / 12-19-54); James Andrew (4-30-1892 / 9-7-70) m. Hilda B. Anderson (1-1-1916); Lottie Rose (7-15-1894 / 1-13-94) m. George Oliver Cook (8-8-1880 / 10-19-55); Hattie Ethel (5-31-1898) m. James Earl Freeman (9-6-1905).

Nancy's youngest brother Sam Bryant was a prominent figure in the Garth community. He was the postmaster and storekeeper. Sam owned most of the land that Russell and Nancy farmed. Sam was in the process of building a house for his bride to be when he was killed in an accident. After Sam's death, Russell and Nancy acquired the land from his estate.

Russell started farming with two oxen named Dave and Ben. He and Nancy had moved into a log house that had been built for a

Doctor Robertson. The beams in one of the rooms had been spaced so that the doctor's medicine cabinets would fit between them for extra support. As they added to the house, the logs in the original part of the house were never covered. The land stayed in the family until 1943 when it was sold during World War Two. After the land sold James McFarlen and his family, his sister Dora and their Mother Nancy Jane McFarlen moved to Madison County, Alabama. William, Amanda, Mary, and Hattie had already made Madison County their home. Robert Tillman McFarlen made his home in Detroit, Michigan. Lottie spent her life in Tennessee. Sarah Josephine settled first in Texas and then Oklahoma. Sam and his wife stayed in Jackson County, both are buried in Trenton Cemetery, Trenton, Alabama.

Hattie McFarlen Freeman is the only surviving child of Russell and Nancy. She celebrated her ninety-ninth birthday on May 31, 1997.

Russell died July 4, 1935 and Nancy died October 29, 1943. Both are buried in Flanagin Cemetery, Garth (Jackson County), Alabama. Submitted by: James C. McFarlen (Grandson of Russell J. and Nancy J. McFarlen), 168 Northwood Dr., Harvest, AL 35749 and Hattie McFarlen Freeman, 1416 Harvest Rd., Harvest, AL 35749

Sources: 1830 Census Records, 1870 Census Records, Marriage Records of Warren County, Tennessee, Pension Records, National Archives, Robert Tillman Bryant, James Andrew Bryant, Military Records, National Archives, William Vann McFarlen

James Shiver McGinty

James Shiver McGinty was born in Dadeville, Tallapoosa County, Alabama, on June 22, 1926. He is the son of Oattie Orestes and Gladys Shiver McGinty. They moved to Frisco City, Monroe County, Alabama in 1927, where his sister Mary Louise, and brother John Francis were born. He played football and basketball and graduated as Salutatorian of his Class of 1944, at Frisco City High School. He attended Alabama Polytechnic Institute at Auburn in 1944, was a member of Delta Sigma Phi Social fraternity; received a B.S. degree from the School of Commerce at University of Alabama, Tuscaloosa, Alabama, in 1950, LL.B. degree from Alabama Law School in 1952, and J. D. Degree from said school in 1969. He graduated from FBI Academy, Quantico, Virginia, in 1952.

On July 7, 1951, he married Joy Faye Boman, born March 9, 1930, at Vernon, Lamar County, Alabama. She is the daughter of Grady Monroe and Mary Frances (Fannie) Bickerstaff Boman, whose other children are James, Russell, John and Gloe. Joy, the middle child, went to Oakhill Elementary School and graduated as Salutatorian of her Class of 1947, at Lamar County High School, Vernon, Alabama. In elementary school she took piano lessons, in high school she sang soprano in the Glee Club, and was a member of Beta Club and National Honor Society. She went to Livingston University for two years, sang in the Glee Club and transferred to the University of Alabama, Tuscaloosa, Alabama, where she majored in education, minored in social studies, was elected to the Honor Society of the School of Education, and received a B.A. degree in 1951. She taught English at Suligent, Alabama High School, Business subjects at Brookwood, Alabama High School, and Business subjects at Scottsboro High School. But, her grandson listed her occupation as "Bridge Player." Joy said, "I appreciate the Christian influence of my parent's home. Somewhere back four or more greats, my grandmother was a Cherokee Indian and I am very proud of it. It is a very romantic history in our family that my ancestor was on the 'trail of tears' and a young Lieutenant assigned to the task of moving the Indians West fell in love with her and married her." Joy's grandmother, Genie Todd, claimed kinship to Mary Todd Lincoln and research is in progress to verify this.

The McGintys have lived in Tuscaloosa, AL., Washington, D.C., Albany, N.Y., Utica, N.Y. and Montgomery, AL., before moving to Scottsboro, Jackson County, AL. on December 17, 1954. They lived at 216 Hamilton Avenue until they built their home at 1907 Roseberry Drive where they lived for 39 years. On December 18, 1996, they moved to 853 County Road 350, Hollywood, AL., where they now reside. They have three children: Pamela Faye, Jami Lynn, and Joy Dawn. They also have five grandchildren: Joshua Craig Parker, James Riley Parker, Timothy Jason Copeland, William Andrew McCombs, and Martha Joy McCombs. Pam married Ralph Houston Parker, Jr., on May 19, 1979, and they reside in Scottsboro, Alabama. Jami married Danny Patterson on October 21, 1994, and they reside in Guntersville, Alabama. Dawn married Mark Sparks on December 15, 1995, and they reside in Birmingham, Alabama.

Jim's working days started at age 10 when he became delivery boy for the *Montgomery Advertiser* at Frisco City. By the time he graduated from High School, his paper delivery business had grown to include *Mobile Press-Register* and *Birmingham News-Post Herald*. During high school years he also worked as a soda jerk at Byrd's Drug Store and delivery boy and truck driver at the Coca-Cola Bottling Plant. He was Captain of Pages in the Alabama House of Representatives in 1941, and was Assistant to the Clerk of the Alabama House of Representatives in 1951. He was admitted to the Alabama bar in 1952, served as a special agent with the FBI in 1952-53, and was law clerk for Judge Goodwyn on the Alabama Supreme Court in 1953-54.

In 1954, he began the practice of law in Scottsboro, Alabama - as an associate with Scott, Dawson & Scott, 1954-55; as partner in Scott, Dawson & McGinty, 1955-56; Dawson & McGinty, 1956-1966; Dawson, McGinty & Livingston, 1966-74; Dawson & McGinty, 1974-1992; Dawson, McGinty & Parker, 1992-present.

In the military, he served with the 77th Infantry Division during World War II, with foreign service in Japan, and in 1969, was appointed Honorary Lieutenant Colonel Aide-de-Camp in the Alabama State Militia.

Jim's father fought with the 2nd Infantry Division in France and Germany in World War I, his great-grandfather, David A. Langley, fought with the 47th Alabama Infantry Regiment during the Civil War and his ancestor, Robert McGinty fought in the Revolutionary War. Joy's great-grandfathers, Henry Bickerstaff and Wilson Lumpkin Boman were Civil War Veterans and her great-great grandfather, John R. Morris fought with Company K, 8th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. Her great-grandfather, Jonathan Criswell (Stokley) Todd recalled talking to General Sherman on their front porch in Georgia during "Sherman's March to the Sea". Therefore, these wars in the history of our nation have had a profound influence in the lives of this family.



James S. McGinty Family, Birmingham, Alabama 12-15-95

Jim's professional and community activities include: Member, American, Alabama (past member, executive council, junior bar section), Jackson County (president, 1977-79) Bar associations; admitted to practice in the Alabama Supreme Court, all other courts in Alabama, the United States District Court for the Northern District of Alabama and the Supreme Court of the United States of America. The McGintys are members of First Baptist Church, Scottsboro, Alabama. Jim is a deacon, 1954-present, Chairman of Deacons and Moderator several terms, Sunday School teacher for more than 25 years and member of Sanctuary Choir. Joy has also taught an adult Sunday School Class for more than 25 years and was a member of the Sanctuary Choir for more years than that. She taught Vacation Bible School and was active in the W.M.U. Jim was past president and Lion of the Year, 1991, in the Lion's Club. He has been a stamp collector since 1936. He enjoys sailing and is sailing around the world, one bay, lake, river, gulf or harbor at the time. He was listed in *Who's Who in Colleges and Universities*, *Who's Who in the South and Southwest*, *Who's Who in the Legal Profession*, and *Who's Who in America*, and his statement of faith was quoted in that *Marquis* publication as follows:

"My faith in God, the lessons taught by my parents in words and examples, the influence of our learning institutions, my patriotic feelings, my desire to be governed by laws rather than men, the love, encouragement, and cooperation of my wife and children and

the foresight, optimism, and guidance of my firm and business partners have combined to make my life beautiful, meaningful, happy and successful." Submitted by: James S. McGinty, P.O. Box 100, Scottsboro, AL 35768

James McGlover and Eleanor Jane Moring Glover

Eleanor Jane Moring was the fourth child born to George Webb Moring (1793-1874) and Diane Gwathney (1805-1844) in west-central Jackson County. "Ellen" was born 9 June 1832 and a few years later moved with her family to east-central Madison County where she met James McGlover and married 11 December 1860. "Jim" was the son of James S. Glover and Matilda Green Glover and the grandson of Benjamin K. Glover Sr., a Revolutionary War Soldier, and Burkett and Rebecca Green. They resided in Madison County for a few years and in the 1870s relocated back to Jackson County and settled in Limrock. They farmed and Jim was also a veterinarian surgeon.

Ellen and Jim were the parents of eight children. Arzenetta B. "Anna" Glover was born in 1862. Ellen Jane "Ella" Glover was born in 1864. William Edward "Billy" Glover was born in 1868. These first three were born in Madison County, Alabama. Five more children were born to this union, who were born in Madison or Jackson County and all died young before 1900, names unknown, and likely were buried in the Glover Cemetery at Limrock.

Ellen died 24 February 1911 and Jim died 9 June 1913, both in Limrock. They were buried beside each other in the Glover Cemetery located at Limrock.

Ellen and Jim's son, William Edward "Billy" Glover (1868-1947) married 17 November 1892 in Limrock to Latisha Lee "Tishie" Moon (18 September 1871-1940). Tishie, born in Limrock, was the daughter of Andrew James Moon and Rebecca Ann Wilhelms Moon, the maternal granddaughter of A. F. Wilhelms and Sarah Brannum Wilhelms, and the maternal great-granddaughter of Jacob Wilhelms and also of Tatton Brannum. Tishie and Billy farmed in Limrock, where he was also a blacksmith and a beekeeper.

Tishie and Billy were the parents of seven children, all born in Limrock. Maymie Ellen Glover, born in 1894, married David Henry Stephens. Virgil Glover was born in 1896. Mary Thelma Glover, born in 1898, married Marion Delbert Stephens. Pansy Glover was born in 1900. Myrtle Glover, born in 1902, married Claude Bradford. Roxie Glover was born in 1905. Odis Houston Glover, born in 1907, married Elvira Byson. Submitted by: Teresa Harbin Cowles, 1506 Moontown Road, Brownsboro, AL 35741-9425 Sources: Marriage, Census, and cemetery records

Robert Alexander (born 1860 and died 1938) and Emma Luona Shirley McGraw (born 1866 and died 1932) married 1882

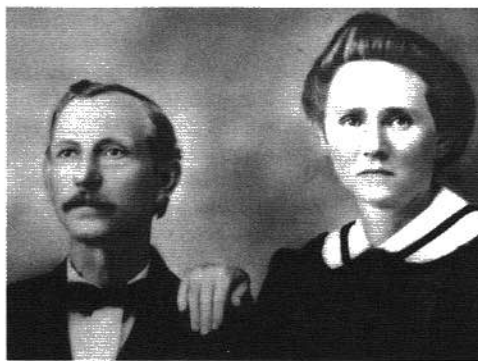
Robert Alexander McGraw was born in McMinnville, Tennessee, on April 11, 1860. He had a brother James Kinston, who married Jane McCormack from McMinnville, who accompanied him to Jackson County, Alabama, in about 1876 with their mother Sarah Hale McGraw. His father died during the Civil War serving in the Confederate Army at Fort Pillow was buried at Columbus, KY.

Sarah Hale McGraw married again in Jackson County to a Craven McGowen. She had one daughter named Dollie by Mr. McGovern and Dollie married Mac Wells. They had eleven children.

Robert Alexander married in 1882 Emma Luona Shirley, who was the daughter of John C. Shirley and Martha Ann Foshee, who are buried at the Caperton cemetery. John C. was a schoolteacher, postmaster, and farmer, and he served with the Confederacy.

The Shirleys can trace their lineage to 1086 from England. The Foshees can trace their lineage to France in the 9th century.

Robert Alexander and Emma Luona had twelve (12) children. He was a farmer. Their children were Leonard, born at Stevenson in 1883 (married Minnie Swafford), and Albert (born 1885 and married Jessie Stewart) and John (born 1887 and married Grace Ramsey and Billie), who were born in Arkansas. Then, after they came back from Arkansas, they had nine more children who were Mae (born 1890 and married Jesse Carter), Winnie (born 1892 and married Ed Ledbetter), Floyd (born 1896 and married Eula



Picture made in 1910. Robert Alexander McGraw born 1860, died 1938; Emma Luona Shirley McGraw, born 1866, died 1932, married 1882

Burkhart, James (Jim born 1894 and married Frances Hedrick, who was the mother of their children), Shirley (born 1899 and died at age 6), Emma (born 1902 and married Charles Duggar, Loyd (born 1904 and married Pauline Cantrell), Ola (born 1906 and married Charles Venable, and Tate (born 1908 and never married).

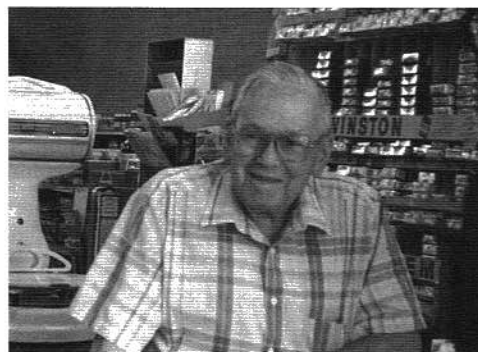
Ten out of twelve children were born around Hollywood or Fackler. Two were born in Arkansas, where they had gone to homestead but became dissatisfied and moved back to Jackson County. All of the children except Mae McGraw Carter moved away from Jackson County. R. A. and Emma moved to South Pittsburg, Tennessee, in 1911.

R. A. and Emma L. Shirley were members of the church of Christ, and both died at their 518 Magnolia Avenue home in South Pittsburg, Tennessee. R. A. was buried at Cumberland View Cemetery next to his son Tate, who also died at parents' home, and daughter Winnie. Emma Luona was buried at the Hollywood Cemetery next to her young son Shirley. Submitted by: Helen Duggar Horn, granddaughter, 525 90 U.S. 72, Bridgeport, AL 35740

Glenn E. McGuffey Store

The Glenn E. McGuffey Store in Fackler, Alabama, was operated by four generations from 1915 until it was closed August 6, 1996.

The two-story red brick structure was built by Glenn E. "Mutt" McGuffey's grandfather, James M. McGuffey in 1915. James M. McGuffey, (born 4/26/1854 in Dekalb County, Georgia), his wife Margery Ann (Mitchell) (born in Georgia), and children Charles D., Earl (Glenn's father), William E., Winnie D. (Hess), and Bob L. (Sanders) moved to Fackler in April, 1905. He was a merchant in Henager and Pisgah before moving to Fackler. There were three McGuffey stores in Fackler operated by James M. and two of his sons, William E. and Earl, before the present two-story brick building was built in 1915. James M. traded cord wood



Glenn "Mutt" McGuffey

to a Chattanooga merchant for the brick to build the store which has double brick 18 inch thick walls. When the store first opened, it stocked caskets and casket materials in the upstairs part of the building. It also housed a popular cafe called "The Sweet Shop", which specialized in soups, sandwiches, and other short order goods run by Grace Lewellyn.

Customers would swap poultry and other farm goods for groceries. They would weigh the chickens and hens brought in for trading and place them in a coop located behind the store. Babies were also frequently weighed on the scales.

Sugar, coffee and crackers were sold from barrels, candy was sold from jars and tobacco came in plugs. Eggs were \$.05 a dozen and coffee about a nickel a pound. Customers were expected to grind their own coffee.

The store also housed the town's post office. James M. was postmaster from 1911 until his death in 1934. He was also the postmaster in Henager and Pisgah before moving to Fackler, and was one year from retiring as postmaster when he died.

Electricity wasn't added until Earl (Glenn's father) took over the store after his father's death, even though it was available when the store was built 20 years before because James M. thought the

\$5.00 meter deposit was too steep. Customers had to shop by lantern light when lighting was insufficient.

Earl (born 8/8/1880) and his wife Canna (Sanders) (born 7/22/1890) had four children, Sanders (born 8/10/1910), Glenn Earl "Mutt" (born 5/22/1914), Eloise (born 3/10/1916) and Rita Fay (born 7/30/1919). He was a gentle man who loved people and everyone loved him. When his grandchildren tried to pay him for ice cream, candy or soft drinks, he would reply, "We'll just charge it to the ground and let the rain settle it." After his death in 1958, Glenn, who previously owned a grocery store in Carnes, took over the business with the help of his wife, Ida Mae (Morris) (born 9/5/1916). They had two children, Glenda Fay (Bryant) (born 3/4/1939) and Gary Lynn (born 10/20/1944), three grandsons, Charles Christopher Bryant (born 9/18/1958), Martin Glenn Bryant (born 7/21/1960) and Jason Glenn McGuffey (born 3/3/1981).



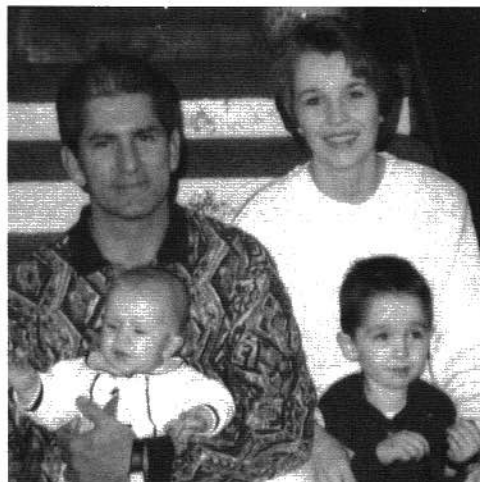
Glenn McGuffey Store in Fackler

Glenn "Mutt", like his father, loved people and once said the greatest enjoyment he got from his job was meeting people. He even cooked snacks for customers on the pot-bellied stove. The store was a central gathering place for townspeople for decades. In addition to running the store, he also had an interest in politics. He served a term on the Jackson County Commission as District II Commissioner from 1958-1962, was a member of Boliver Lodge since 1-4-1952, and deacon of Friendship Baptist Church. Glenn passed away October 27, 1995 due to complications from hip replacement surgery.

Charles Christopher (Chris) Bryant, his grandson took over the operation of the store. Chris, an airline pilot, had been working for Eastern which went bankrupt. He operated the post office, which was relocated in the store in 1988, and helped with the store until the postal service terminated the contract 7/31/1996. The store was closed permanently 8/6/1996. Submitted by: Glenda Bryant, 3007 Hillcrest, Scottsboro, AL 35769

Lew and Betsy (Pierce) McRae

Joy Elizabeth (Betsy) Pierce was the youngest of three children born to Harold Lloyd (born April 25, 1927 in Nashville, Tennessee) and Nadean Bryant Pierce (born September 28, 1931 in Hollywood, Alabama). Betsy, born on July 10, 1961 in Scottsboro, and her brothers, Tim (born April 28, 1956), and David, (born August 27, 1957), were all graduates of Scottsboro High School, with Betsy graduating in 1979. She played trombone and was in the flag corps in the Scottsboro High Band. After high school, Betsy received her Chiropractic Assistant degree from Life College of Chiropractic in Marietta, Georgia. She served as office manager of Pierce and Pierce Chiropractic Clinic in Scottsboro, working for her father and brother David. Betsy decided to get her Doctor of Chiropractic Degree, so she returned to Life College, where she met Riley Llewellyn (Lew) McRae, who was also pursuing a chiropractic career.



Lew holding David, Betsy with Daniel, The McRae Family - 1996

Lew was the youngest of four children born to Alfred Barnett (1925-

and Vera June Carter McRae (1924-1984). His father, from Orlando, Florida, served in the Navy and Air Force. His maternal great-grandfather, Llewellyn Mirriam Carter, and his grandfather, Lester Oman Carter, were farmers in north central Virginia. Alfred and Vera's four children were: Judith Faye, who married William Little of Evington, Virginia and now resides in Lynchburg; Alfred B. McRae, Jr., who married Linda Bailey of Goldsboro, N.C. and now resides in Charleston, South Carolina; Jackie McRae, who died at age 4; and Lew, born May 20, 1952.

Betsy and Lew married July 27, 1991 in Atlanta, Georgia. After their respective graduations, Betsy and Lew opened McRae Family Chiropractic in April, 1994, in Athens, Alabama, where they now reside. They have three children, Daniel Llewellyn McRae, born in Atlanta, Georgia on May 22, 1992; David Bryant McRae, born in Athens on August 30, 1995; and William Carter McRae, born in Athens on May 21, 1997. Submitted by: Betsy McRae, Athens, AL

William J. and Marie Inez (Brown) McStotts Family

Marie Inez (Brown) McStotts was the youngest of eleven living children belonging to John Greenville Brown and Ada Florella (Ragsdale) Brown. Inez was born on February 11, 1928 in Jackson Co. AL. In the fall of 1928 after his crop was harvested, Green Brown moved his family to Rome, GA. (See John Greenville Brown article).

Papa and Mama had a strong faith in God, and on this faith they raised six boys and five girls. I remember us as being a close family. I remember our parents telling us about our two brothers that had died while we lived in Alabama: Paul Winston Brown b: 11/4/11 - d: 7/27/12 and Keith Cornelius Brown (b: 1/19/20 - d: 9/17/20). They are both buried at Dean's Chapel on Sand Mountain, Jackson Co., AL. Our sister Pauline Brown was born 10/3/35, seven years after Papa moved to Rome. She died 12/17/35 and was also buried at Dean's Chapel next to our brothers.

I can never remember Papa or Mama complaining, even though we knew many hard times. Once in Rome, GA, Papa, Pat, Grace, and Nellie went to work at Celanese Mill. We lived in the "Mill Village" then. The Depression came and all were laid off at the mill, except Nellie. Papa then decided to move to the country in Silver Creek, GA.



(L to R) Bill and Inez McStotts (1946)

Papa went back to farming then and everyone old enough had to help. I can remember all of us children wishing it

would rain, so we could play instead. In the summer if it was too wet to work in the fields, Papa would take us to pick huckleberries or blackberries. Mama would can and make jams and jelly for the long winter. How good they were.

Then August would come. What a treat for us! Papa and Mama took us all back home to Alabama for revival at Pilgrim Church in Browntown, Jackson Co., AL. We knew we would see all our family there. We would visit all the aunts and uncles and see all our cousins. We would go to church where the pastor always preached the word of God. Many came to the altar and were saved. There was singing and testifying with everyone praising God. The churches had no air conditioning. Everyone used a fan which was provided by the local funeral homes. All the children would be asleep all over the church. I thank God for these precious memories.

I met William J. McStotts on 3/4/43 at Price's Store on Kingston Highway and we were married 12/7/46 in a little grocery store in Cartersville, GA. Rev. Lee Black married us in front of the candy counter and flour bin. There were three or four boys sitting there laughing. They were lounging around the wood heater. My husband, Bill, was born in Litchfield, KY on 8/16/26. His family moved to Rome, GA in 1927. Bill served in the Army from November 1944 until August 1946. He made the rank of Corporal and served as a small arms mechanic. He also worked on and drove trucks.

Bill and I laugh sometimes because we met at a store and



Rev. William J. and Marie Inez McStotts and family on occasion of their 50th wedding anniversary.

What a wonderful life we've had, and to God goes our thanks. By his grace, and Papa and Mama teaching us to have faith in God, we have always made it through. We've been married 50 years now and continue to put our trust and faith in God. Submitted by: Marie Inez (Brown) McStotts, 1460 N. W. Hwy. 293, Kingston, GA 30145

Mary Willie Jones Michael

Seaborn Jones came from Georgia in the early 1800s and settled at the upper end of Hurricane Creek near New Market in Madison County. He first married Mary who was called Polly. They had twelve children born from 1827 to 1847. In February 1851 Seaborn married Eleanor "Ellen" M. Yancy Stogsdale widow of James B. Stogsdale and to them seven children were born.

Seaborn as a stonemason cut many tombstones. He taught the trade to his first son Stephen W. Jones as his occupation was reflected in the 1850 census. Seaborn died February 24, 1867 and was buried in the Jones Cemetery at the upper end of Hurricane Creek.

William Baldwin Jones, the third son of Seaborn and Ellen, was born March 20, 1831 in Madison County, Alabama. He married Elizabeth Ann Snider the daughter of Crusen and Evalin Snyder. William served as a confederate soldier in the Civil War. William and Elizabeth moved across the ridge to Jackson County near Princeton before 1880. The 1880 Census of Jackson County reported William as a farmer with Elizabeth and six children in the household.

Charlie Perkins Jones was born to William Baldwin Jones and wife Elizabeth February 19, 1881 in Jackson County. In the 1910 Census of Jackson County Charlie was age 29 and living in the household of his brother Hamet Jones, age 33. Also in the household was another brother, Allan J. Jones, age 46. Hamet Jones operated a sawmill in Princeton for many years.

Charlie P. Jones married Miss Bobbie Davis at Princeton, Jackson County, on 4th day of January 1911. Bobbie was born 20 January 1891. Bobbie was the daughter of William Dan Davis and Ida Jones. William's father was Wesley Davis.

Ida was the daughter of George Jones. Charlie P. Jones owned and operated a general merchandise store near Princeton. His store ledgers are detailed by enumerating merchandise, prices and the name of customers from 1906 to 1914.

Mary Jones was the only child of Charlie P. and Bobbie Davis Jones. She was born 22 October 1911 in Princeton. Mary's mother died when Mary was four years of age. Charlie married Bessie Ross 5 March 1917. They soon separated when Charlie learned that Bessie had difficulty accepting his only daughter Mary. Mary's father died 12 May 1924 when Mary was 13. Mary lived with her uncle Hamet Jones for some time before moving to Huntsville, Alabama to live with her uncle and aunt, Larkin and Mamie Davis.

Mary Jones married Elmer Elisha Michael 7 May 1933 in Huntsville, Alabama. Elmer was the son of Claude Acoy Jerome Michael and Mamie East Michael. Elmer was born 21 March 1914 in Huntsville, Alabama. They had two children, Coy Elisha Michael born 2 March 1934 and Rebecca Jean Michael born 7 September 1939. Coy married Phyllis Jean Gilreath of Chattanooga 11 July 1959. They reside in Huntsville, Alabama. Rebecca was married to Reverend Donald Plemons 24 July 1961. They

married in a store, but it has been a good marriage. We had four wonderful children and now we have seven grandchildren and two great grandchildren. Bill owned his own radiator service in Rome for 34 years. One Wednesday night at prayer meeting Bill was saved. That was 9/6/62 and in July 1963 God called Bill into his ministry. He has been pastor at five churches since then.

currently reside in Rock Island, Illinois. Submitted by: Coy E. Michael, 8908 Willow Hills Dr., Huntsville, AL 35802-3730

Goldie Sue Miller

Goldie Sue, 8/17/1944, married, 10/18/1965, to Donald Ray Miller, 6/13/1940. Sue is a quiet, hard worker who takes much pride in her job outside the home as well as her job as a mother and homemaker. Donald took great pride in his job until he was forced to take a medical retirement due to heart surgery and brain surgery. Sue and Donald are proud of their loving children: Dena Kay, 5/19/1971, married, 9/8/1995, to Lee Brown, 9/18/1970. Kevin Ray, 10/25/1972, a very friendly, outgoing young man. He is presently employed by Jackson County Sheriff's Department and serves as a volunteer fireman.

Romaine, 8/5/1948, youngest of the family, married, 8/8/1966, to Lewis Rouse, 10/19/1946. As a child Romaine was the little beauty of the family with blonde naturally curly hair and pretty green eyes. Being the last to leave home Romaine often helped care for her older nieces and nephews and is special to them all. When Romaine didn't have a full time job she often worked as a substitute teacher. She is presently employed by JRF Enterprises, Skyline, AL. Lewis is presently serving as Mayor of the city of Skyline. For many years he has sold insurance in Madison and Jackson Counties where he won recognition and interesting trips. Lewis and nephew Randy won trips to Hawaii where they took their wives Romaine and Christa for a wonderful vacation. He also won exciting trips for the entire family. The home of Lewis and Romaine is often the gathering place of the young people in the community. Their children are:

Steven Patrick, 9/7/1971, married, 5/3/1996, to Sheri Wade, 3/6/1974. Sheri is a beautiful girl who graduated from Jacksonville State. She is presently a registered nurse at the Jackson County Hospital. Steven is an outgoing fun loving guy. He is also a talented musician and singer. He could have inherited his musical talent from either of his grandfathers as they were both musicians. He obviously inherited his looks and ability to make people laugh from his grandfather Roberts. Besides a full time work schedule Steven also does much volunteer work for the fire department.

Christy Lou, 8/12/1975, married, 1/5/1996, to Tony Lee Scarberry, 5/31/1974. Tony works full time in Huntsville and also volunteers many hours to the fire department. Christy is a beautiful girl, like her Mother. She worked until she became a loving and devoted Mother of a beautiful baby. They gave this Rouse family their first precious grandchild: Christen Lee, 11/19/1996. Submitted by: Jennifer Shrader, Pisgah, AL (Jackson County)

Richard Parks Miller

Richard Parks Miller was born September 11, 1919, died May 16, 1994 in Huntsville Hospital, Huntsville, Alabama. He is buried in Gold Cemetery in the Winger community, on Cumberland



Richard Parks and Bertha Mae (Edwards) Miller "Family Reunion"

Mountain. On February 15, 1941 Richard married Bertha Mae Edwards, born July 6, 1921. They had two sons, Richard Leon, born December 12, 1941, married Jean Cain, October 5, 1963. Jerry David was born August 27, 1943, and married Linda Gail Foshee, June 16, 1966.

Richard Leon and Jean had two daughters, Angela born October 5, 1965, Jennifer Lynn, born June 5, 1968. Jerry David and Linda also have two daughters, they are Traci Lane born February 10, 1969, and Erin Mae Linda born June 5, 1971. Leon died April 22, 1994, in an accident and is buried in Pleasant Grove Cemetery on county road 8, at Pleasant Groves, on Cumberland Mountain.

Richard Parks and Mae moved to Cumberland Mountain from Backbone Ridge, in Jackson County, February 22, 1949. Richard served in the U.S. Navy, as well as working in timber cutting, dry

cleaning business for a number of years, farming and drove a school bus several years. Driving the school bus was a job he dearly loved because he loved being with the children, and they loved him.

On any given day, you could see Richard and Mae, working in the field and pasture, side by side. They have always been happy folks. There is a fence that divides our property. That fence was only to keep the cows in. There has never been a border between the Millers and our family.

Richard and his neighbor Jack (across the fence) enjoyed fishing they spent many lazy days when Jack was off work, fishing and laughing at one another. We ladies were home, anticipating the tales they would share with us when they finally pulled the boat in the driveway, many times, just before dark. Jack and Richard spent many happy hours, together.

Richard had cancer and passed away 3 years ago. We can no longer look out across the way and see him on his tractor with Mae right by his side, nor enjoy his presence and laughter. The tractor is idle, Jack rarely ever goes fishing, and when he does, most of the time, he doesn't take the boat. His friend is gone to a better place.

We are thankful we still have Mae, and see her quite often. It is written, "The best things in life are free", nothing could be more true. When I think of the friendship Jack and I have shared with Richard and Mae. Our two sons, Ted and Tim and our daughter Ginger, grew up knowing these two wonderful people and are better for it. We miss our old friend, and we love you, Mae. *Submitted by: The Jack Wallingsford Family, next door*
Source: Personal Knowledge

J.T. Moore

J.T. and Corene Moore were married in 1953 in Jackson County, Scottsboro, to be exact on South Street at her mother's home. To this union came 3 children. Rita the oldest and only girl lives in Louisville, Kentucky. She has 2 sons, Eric and Stacy. Charles the youngest is married to Angela and they live in Chattanooga, Tenn. and have 2 boys also, Wesley and Darrius. The middle one who is James or "Doogie" died back several years ago at the age of 33 from heart complications.

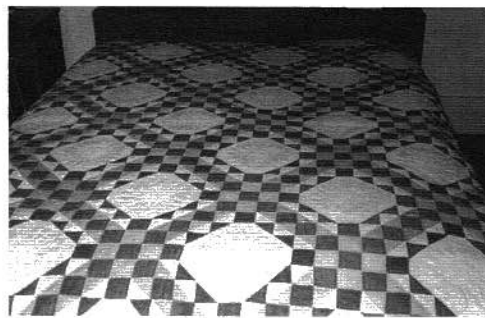
Mr. J.T. is a retired concrete finisher and a long time member of St. Paul A.M.E. Church. Mrs. Moore is retired from the Woolworth Co. where she worked for several years. She is also a member of St. Paul A.M.E. Church here in Scottsboro. *Submitted by: Corene Moore, 232 East Maple St., Scottsboro, AL 35768*

The James Adkins Morgan Family

James Adkins Morgan, son of John Benton Morgan and Mary Ann Nicholson, was born in South Carolina the 29th of May, 1839.

In *History Of Jackson County, Alabama* by John Robert Kenamer, Sr., we are told "James Morgan sold fifteen acres in town lots, and Langston came into existence, and Coffeetown died." Langston is a beautiful place and it's very easy to understand why the Morgan Family would choose to settle there.

James A. Morgan and Ann Caver were issued a marriage license in Calhoun County, Alabama on August 28, 1865. Their marriage was performed August 30, 1865, by Rev. G. Y. Thomason. Six children were born to this couple; Thomas Warren born 18 July 1866, in Jackson County; He was followed by Sarah born in 1868, Joseph born in 1870, Wallace born 25 June



Double Irish Chain Quilt

1873, Mary Ophelia born 14 October, 1875, and Lela Earl born 23 September, 1878. Sarah and Joseph died in early childhood, exact dates not known. They also reared Ida and Trudy Wallace and Joel Peter Heifner, who had been orphaned.

Three of the four surviving children married members of the Holdridge Family. Thomas Warren Morgan married Lue Ella Holdridge in 1888, Mary Ophelia married Horace Benton Holdridge in 1894, and Lela Earl married William Howard Holdridge in 1898. The remaining son, Wallace, married Kittie King in 1891.

Texas was the final destination of the four children. Wallace was enumerated in the 1900 Census of Titus County, his wife was in Alabama, but soon joined him. Thomas moved his family to Winsboro, Wood County, in the fall of 1902. In the fall of 1905, this family moved to Comanche County. They were the parents of fourteen children.

Horace and Mary Morgan Holdridge also moved to the Mt. Pleasant area, settled there for a short period of time, then moved to Comanche County, Texas. Horace and Mary were the parents of eight sons, two daughters. Horace supported his family by farming and the mercantile business.

Wallace and Kittie Morgan were the parents of seven children. Elbert, a son, died in Jackson County, AL with whooping cough. A daughter, Lessie, born in the Mt. Pleasant area, succumbed to whooping cough when an infant of eight months, and is buried in Friendship Cemetery. Elbert is buried in Langston Cemetery in Jackson County. Their surviving children, one son and four daughters lived and raised their families in Comanche County.

William Howard and Lela Earl Morgan Holdridge followed the other family members. They were also in Comanche County, Texas, and became parents of ten children. William died in 1928 in Winters, Texas. Lela died in Houston, Texas, no date is known.

GGrandpa James had a hobby of hunting with rocks as weapons. GGrandma Ann made beautiful quilts. Her stitches were so minute they were almost invisible to the naked eye. This family were devout and active members of the Methodist Church. After the move to Texas, one of their children joined the Baptist Church, and one joined the Pentecostal Faith.

James Morgan was the son of John Benton and Mary Nicholson Morgan. His parents are buried in the Langston Cemetery and have a good marker on their grave. The spelling of Mary's name and the dates are incorrect. James had siblings: Mary J. (Edward T. Warren), Sarah Caroline (Samuel M. Ryan), Nancy Rebecca (William D. Sheffield), John Malon (Margaret Snodgrass), and Benjamin (Lucinda Jenkins).

Ann Elizabeth Caver was the daughter of Joel Caver and Sarah R. Curry, and the granddaughter of John and Katherine Murph Caver. The other grandfather of Ann was Thomas Curry, Jr., her grandmother's name unknown. Her name appears as Harriet Ann Elizabeth Caver in the Bible records in the possession of the compiler. Her birthplace was Georgia, probably Lincoln County. She had siblings Martha A. (John L. Bain), Mary F. (Martin Heifner), Thomas C., Eliza Jane, Sarah S., Josephine, and George P. He married (1) Maggie Lewis and (2) Emma Calpernia Harris. Records indicate all children were born in Georgia, except for George, who was born in Benton County, Alabama.

James Adkins Morgan died March 26, 1891 and Ann followed him February 16, 1894. Both are buried in Langston Cemetery by the side of his parents.

A picture made in 1902 of the Morgan home is herein published. The home still stands in Langston, although remodeling has changed the appearance considerably. *Submitted by: Myrtle Morgan Siefken and Prepared by: Neta Hammon Wood*

Martha Elizabeth Holland Morgan

Martha was born in October 1840 to John and Rhoda Davis Holland, the 8th of their 10 children. She was most likely born in Maynard's Cove in Jackson County, Alabama. Her grandparents were William and Mary Ann Black Davis and William and Martha Sherrill Holland. Both grandfathers were Revolutionary War soldiers. The Holland line is said to have Indian blood and Martha's appearance seemed to bear that out.

Martha married James Curtis Morgan, who went by the name Curtis. According to census records, he was born about 1833 to William and Eliza Morgan of the Bellefonte area.

The census of 1860 showed Martha and Curtis married, and



James Adkins Morgan Home

living and farming in the Bellefonte community. Martha was 20 and Curtis was 27. They were shown living next door to Curtis' widowed mother, Eliza Morgan and they may have been living on the same farm in another house. Since he was the oldest son, it would make sense that he would take charge of the Morgan farm upon the death of his father. William Morgan had died in 1859 of tuberculosis; he had been a farmer and a blacksmith.

The 1860 census also listed Rhoda Davis Holland living next door to her daughter, Martha and Curtis. Rhoda was widowed and still had two sons at home, Thomas and Asa Holland.

Sometime prior to 1869, Eliza Morgan must have died, perhaps leaving the farm to her son, Curtis and Martha.

In 1869, Curtis was stricken with tuberculosis and died. Two of their other children had died earlier. This left Martha and their four year old daughter, Minerva Tom on the farm.

As a widow with a four year old child, she had to resort to hired help to operate the farm. In those days, many young men and boys hired out as farm laborers; work came before education.

About 1883 or 1884, a young man by the name of James Lemuel Davis

hired on to help with the work. He fell in love with Martha's daughter, Minerva Tom and they were married at her home on September 23, 1884.

James had come from Tennessee to Alabama to seek work, and he and Minerva returned there soon after their marriage.

After they were gone, Martha married William C. (Will) Precise on December 26, 1886. Martha died in 1896 and was buried at the Bynum or Potter Cemetery in Maynard's Cove.

The brothers and sisters of Martha Holland Morgan were: Eliza Holland, married Lorenzo Dow Ivy; James J. Holland, married (1) Sarah Jane Campbell, (2) Hannah Ruth Collins; William Davis Holland, married Mary Thomas; Minerva L. Holland, unmarried; Malinda E. Holland, married William Curtis Haddon; John W. Holland, married Emily Roach; Thomas V. Holland, unmarried; Asa M. Holland, married (1) Nancy St. Clair, (2) Caroline ?

John and Rhoda Davis Holland, parents of the above children, are buried in the field behind the Robert Proctor place.

[See story on James Lemuel and Minerva Tom Morgan Davis] Submitted by: Estelle Anderson Porter, great-granddaughter of Martha Sources: Family knowledge; Bertha Cunningham Kirby; Annie Coleman Proctor Collection; census records

The Morris Family

After the Civil War and the death of her husband, Larkin Morris, Catherine Morris left the community of Sugar Hill, North Carolina, and travelled with her four small children to Cocke County, Tennessee. She settled in the Point Pleasant area, and became a member of the Point Pleasant Baptist Church. Her death in 1890 is recorded in the first record book of that church. Catherine was probably Catherine Hogan, who was born c. 1837 in Burke County, NC.

All four of Catherine's children married in Cocke County: Sarah E. (b. 1860), married George A. Sexton (1860-1933) 17-Nov-1878; John H. Alexander (17-Sep-1862 — 27-Oct-1919) married Julia L. Fowler 28-Jul-1886; Walker Andrew (25-Jan-1865 — 19-Jan-1937) married Catherine (Katie) Ellenburg 17-Apr-1887; James Henry G. (Jul-1869 — 21-Mar-1928) married Nancy Elizabeth (Lizzie) Britton 8-Nov-1891.

Beginning in the 1890's Catherine's children followed the Western Movement, and by 1905, all four had settled in Jackson County near Cave Springs on Little Coon at Stevenson.

Sarah and George Sexton's children were James Loyd (m. Lennie Ellen Carlton), Manly, Walker N. (m. Ellen Smith), Anna B, Bradlely Marion (m. Mittie Jane Wallace), Esther B. (m. Arthur Brown), Joseph L. (m. Beckie DeHart), Archie B. (m. Ruby _____),

and Elizabeth Mae (Lizzie) (m. Henry Tipton Cox). Sarah died sometime before 1910.

John and Julie Morris's children were Luther Vernon (m. Ethel Mary Prince), William Thurman (m. Geraldine Matthews), Burnes (m. Will Sentell), Joseph L. (m. Nancy E. _____), Lester C. (m. Frankie Matthews), George Connie, Frank Earl, and Lee.

Walker and Katie Morris had four children: Thomas Andrew (m. 1. Alberta Kirby, 2. Ruth Belle Martin), Rice (m. Reuben B. Owen), George, and Lizzie Mae (m. 1. Jimmy West, 2. Mit Peters). Katie died after Lizzie Mae was born in 1898, and is probably buried in Texas where they had gone to look for work. Walker brought his young family to Jackson County, and in 1901 married Lucy E. Rash. Their children were John Grady (m. Mary Jerusha Vinson) and Gracie (twins — Gracie died in infancy), and Albert Hursel (m. Flora Mae Holt).

J. H. (Bud) and Lizzie Morris had eight children: Baskum Earl (m. Lou Ada Eakin), Bessie Anna (m. Dwight Parks), Marion Hobart (m. Sarah Annie Martin), Alfred Lancy (m. 1. Anna Mack Gamble, 2. Vernie McCrary), Velma Gertrude (m. William Jerry Arnold), Clyde Yewell (m. 1. Zenas Irene Gamble, 2. Virginia Smith), Buford (m. 1. Doshia Matthews, 2. Olive L. Smith), and Dama Lee (m. Charles C. Searcy). Clyde Morris is the only living grandchild of Catherine Morris as of this writing, residing in Knoxville, Tennessee.

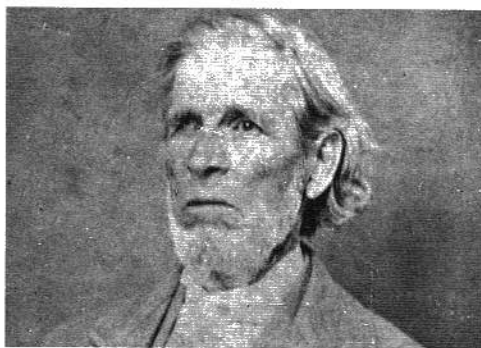
All three of Catherine's sons and their wives are buried in Long-acre Cemetery in the Rash Community of Stevenson, Alabama. Submitted by: Jan Morris Makemson, 2249 Ledgewood Lane, Birmingham, AL 35214-1446

Moses Maples

Moses Maples was born in Sevier County, Tennessee September 17, 1802 and married May 8, 1820, Catharine Manning, born December 18, 1905, daughter of Job and Elizabeth Manning. Moses and five of his brothers, Josiah, Isaac, Peter, John and William Cordra, Jr. brought their families to Woodville in the late 1920s. All were shown in the 1830 Jackson County census. Later their father, William Cordra Maples, Sr., Revolutionary War Soldier, and other sons, left Tennessee to settle in either Jackson County or nearby Madison County.

When land came into market in 1830, Moses had a preemption right and bought 80 acres north of Woodville where he and Catharine lived during their lifetime. Moses continued buying land until he had accumulated 750 acres of tillable and mountain land, extending north and northwest of Woodville. Serving as Justice of Peace for 40 years, he was also an Alabama Representative and Commissioner of Roads and Revenue. Moses bought railroad stock in 1850 when the survey was begun for the Memphis and Charleston Railroad through Woodville.

Being born and raised in East Tennessee, Moses was a Republican and against secession. He took a bold stand publicly against secession in 1859. However, in a speech just previous to the ordinance of secession, Moses said, "I cannot leave my motherland, consequently the fate and fortune of the South will be mine." During the Civil War, he was called a Southerner by some



Moses Maples

and a Tory and Lincolnite by others. His cultivated and timber land was taken by Union troops camping on his land — Missouri and Wisconsin Infantry units and Ohio and Indiana Cavalry units. His food crops, hay, fodder, livestock, horses, saddles, cedar and poplar rails were taken and his mountain timber and gin were razed. General William Sherman's Army camped on his land two months as they passed to and from the Battle of Chattanooga in November 1863 and early 1864, taking whatever they needed. Being provoked by Rebel soldiers and bushwhackers firing on them from Moses' cornfield, the Fourth Indiana Cavalry burned his home and farm houses. Moses was also mobbed and severely wounded in Woodville by local Rebels.



Martha Holland Morgan

Aged, his land and property destroyed and almost penniless, Moses filed a claim against the U.S. Government in 1871, receiving about 52 percent of his claim in 1876.

Moses and Catharine were Primitive Baptist, members of Bethel Church in neighboring Madison County until 1834, when they became charter members of Union Church, Woodville. Moses was clerk of Union Church for 38 years, Mud Creek Association clerk for 10 years and a Deacon. Three brothers were ministers: Josiah, Peter and McCampbell. Moses died June 24, 1880; Catharine, June 12, 1893. They are buried in Union Cemetery, Woodville, on land they had given in 1834 for the Union Church meetinghouse, which also became a burial site.

Their 16 children were: Gideon, William C., Jobe, Elizabeth, Nancy, Sarah, Josiah Jackson, Edward James, Mary, Martha, Matilda, Thomas Benton, Enoch Fletcher, Eda Jane and two unidentified. Two sons were Confederate soldiers and two were in the Union Army. *Submitted by: Joann Thomas Elkin, 3308 Hastings Rd., SW, Huntsville, AL 35801-3416*

Ephriam Miller

Ephriam Miller (Eif) was born in Tennessee, probably Blount County, in November 1883. His father and mother, John Miller Sr, and Mary J. Swanner, brought their family to Jackson County, Alabama around 1900.

Eif Miller married Dixie McClaine, daughter of Henry McClaine and Nancy E. Romans.

Eif and Dixie Miller had the following children: George Clabern Miller Sr; Nancy (Lucy) Miller; Lawson Wheeler Miller; Edith Miller, and Billy James Miller. Billy James was killed on 14 January 1953, while in the United States Air Force.

Eif Miller died in 1958; his wife, Dixie, died in 1968 and they are buried at Goosepond Cemetery in Jackson County, Alabama. *Submitted by: Committee. Researched by: Sandra Johnson*

Gilbert T. Miller

Johannes Muller 25 Mar 1726 in Pa. d 9 Feb 1780 Friedburg, N.C. He married in 1749 Marie Magdalena Faber 14 Jun 1735 in Pa. His parents were from Bergelbach, Nassau, Germany. They first settled on New River, Va. but in 1755, the breaking out of the Indian war led them to move to Town Fork, N.C. They refuged in Bethabara during the worst part of the war, then they settled on Sparks Creek on lot #25 on the Wachovia map of 1766. They had thirteen children: Heinrich 23 Oct 1751, Michael 31 Oct 1753, Sarah 18 Oct 1755, Maria 20 Oct 1757, Susannah 21 Jan 1761, Johannes 9 Mar 1763, *Valentine 18 Sep 1766, Catarina 27 Dec 1768, Christine 17 Mar 1773, Joseph 1 Mar 1773, Johann Jacob 24 Aug 1775 d 8 Oct 1775, Jonathan 28 Dec 1776, David, twin to Jonathan 28 Dec 1776 d 29 May 1777.

*Valentine Muller 18 Sep 1766 d 2 Jul 1803 Friedburg N.C., married (1) 1795 Eva Fischel 25 Mar 1776. (2) Maria Wesner d/o Mathaeus and Barbara Giesy Wesner. His third wife (no children) was Eva Crisson whom he married 20 Feb 1814. Children by Eva Fischel: Jonathan 10 Sep 1747, *Daniel 24 Aug 1800, Lazarus 23 Dec 1802. Children by Maria: Anna Catherina 28 Jun 1806, Elizabeth 20 Mar 1809, Jesse b 25 Sep 1810, Christine 10 Feb 1813.

*Daniel Muller/Miller 24 Aug 1800 near Friedberg d after 1860. The 1850 census lists Daniel Miller 50, Susanna 50, William 24, Alson 22, Martha 19, McKenzie 17, Elizabeth 15, Ranson 12, John 9. Next door is listed another son and his family, Gilbert Miller 27, Ruth 30, Benjamin 4 and John 2. In 1860 Daniel Miller 59 and Susanna 59, next door is Gilbert Miller 36, Ruth 39, Josiah Benjamin 13, John 11, Martha 5, Mary 2.

Mary Elizabeth Miller married William Thomas Peacock, another early settler of Jackson Co. Ala. After Ruth ___ died, Gilbert moved to Seymour, Mo. where he died 7 Oct 1908, buried Day Baptist Church Cemetery Webster Co. Mo. (Ruth's name may have been Tubb since Gilbert bought land with him in Ala.) *Submitted by: Minnie Carrender*

Money Family

Jacob Money of English Flemish descent and wife Susan LaBoard are listed in the 1790 census of Person County, N.C. Two of their children Morgan L. and William moved to Jackson County, Alabama, in the 1820s. William was county engineer in 1831, and we know nothing of him after this. Morgan L. was a cooper and farmer and built a homestead at the head of Hurricane Creek in

1839. The property remains with descendants. Morgan's son Jacob Jewel was a wagonmaker and farmer. Jacob of the 1700s probably served in the Revolutionary War; Jacob Jewel in the Mexican War; and his sons Joseph Lunsford, Newton and Jasper in the Confederacy. Morgan L. married Mary Lunsford. Mary died in the 1830s and Morgan in early 1870s. Their son Jacob Jewel (1800-1890) married Nancy Carter 1801-C/1845, daughter of Barney and Malinda Carter. Their seventh child Joseph Lunsford married Parneta Wilson. Children were Ellen Payne, Rozella Payne, Eliza Swaim, and Will Money. Joseph was a J.P., a constable, and a reader of law. He owned the Money homestead. Joseph 1839-1928, 2nd married Lucy Ann Payne, daughter of James and Hetty Crabtree Payne. Their children were James Morgan (Scottsboro), Robert Alexander (Winchester), Mary Jane, Myrtle McBay (Hurricane), Andrew Benjamin (Valley) and May McGehee (Chicago).

James Morgan 11-22-1881 married Martha Elizabeth Robinson 6/2/1886 on 7/26/1903. Mattie was daughter of Frederick John Robinson and Mary Drucilla Rousseau of Garth. J.M. Money was a reader of law, landowner, insurance agent, with Federal Land Bank and served as Jackson County Tax Assessor and Probate Judge. Their nine children were Edith Bryan 1904-1988 a teacher in Scottsboro for 44 years, Stella Hinshaw 1906-1994 (Horace) of Birmingham. James (1909-1986) (Alethea) a CPA in Tuscaloosa. Joe (1911-1984) (Helen) owner of Joe Money Machinery of Birmingham, Mary Lou Weaver (1913) (Joe) live in Dallas, Clyde 1916 (Sybil) worked with Joe in Birmingham. Lloyd 1920 worked with Machinery Co. in Scottsboro. Evelyn Smith 1924 Girl Scout director in Gadsden. Joyce Kennamer 1931 (Alfred) teacher 33 years lives in Scottsboro.

Edith never married and lived in Money home at 509 Kyle, now owned by Joyce. Stella's children are Jeanette Stinson, former missionary and Jim, teacher.

James had no children. Joe's children are JoAnn Moorman, a teacher and Charles, owner of Machinery Co. Mary Lou's children are Barry, a dentist, Marcia and Suzanne, teachers.

Clyde's children are Larry, self-employed, Jim with Machinery Co., Sharon, UAB, and Bob, banker. Lloyd has no children. Evelyn's older daughter Susan died at U. of A. in 1967 in car wreck. Cynthia is mother of twins, Paige and Susan. Joyce has three children, Stephen an attorney, Bryan a teacher, and Julie works for water board.

Most Moneys are Democrats, Methodist, Baptist, or Presbyterian, believe in God, a strong work ethic, as well as highly supportive of education. We believe in volunteer work, love of family and have a keen interest in genealogy. Lloyd Money and grandchildren of Andy Money, Reece, Bruce, Randy and Ronnie Money are the only descendants that live in this area that bear the Money name. *Submitted by: Joyce Kennamer, 507 Kyle Street, Scottsboro, AL 35768.*

Albert Henry Moody

Albert Henry Moody, son of Miles Norton and Rebecca Susan Edwards Moody, was born in Langston, Al. on Dec. 25, 1862, died Aug. 6, 1934 in Scottsboro, Alabama. In 1889, he married Ursula Jane (Jennie) Campbell (Feb. 8, 1869 - April 15, 1946), daughter of William White and Paralee Elledge Campbell. Their children included: William Littleton, who lived only six months, 8/3/1890 - 1/29/1891; John White, 12/27/1891 - 10/28/1911; Jephtha Edwards, 5/24/1894 - 4/18/1949; married Ruby Skelton, 7/14/1918; Bessie Laura, 9/9/1896 - 12/7/1962; married James Hambrick Lipscomb, 9/15/1921; James Albert, 6/24/1899 - 2/2/1977; Paralee, 2/28/1902 - , married Hal Bradford Word, 6/12/1937; Alexander, 5/22/1905 - 8/4/1906; Hattie Irene (Brooks) 7/6/1907 - 1/29/1995, married Stephen Lipscomb Stone 10/28/1929; Virginia White (Redwing) 7/24/1912 - 2/4/1945.

About 1901 Albert Henry Moody purchased the farm in the Kyles community from his father, Miles Morton Moody and his



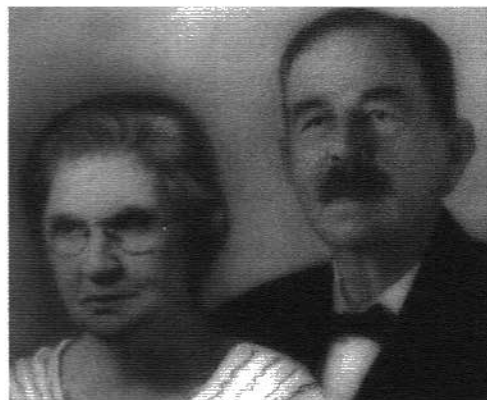
Moneys 50th Anniversary 1953



Moody family at the Moody Brick

uncle, James Warren Moody. Albert and his wife, Ursula Jane (Jennie) Moody raised their family of eight children at the Moody Brick. While living at the Moody Brick, Albert and Jennie employed a cook who began calling Irene Moody "Miss Brooks". His explanation: Irene reminded him of a Miss Brooks for whom he worked in Chattanooga. The family followed suit and also addressed Irene as "Miss Brooks". Later the "Miss" was dropped, and Irene was just "Brooks" for eighty years.

The Albert H. Moody family were known far and wide for their warm hospitality. Paralee Moody relates that her mother deserved the cook, Sally Ann, as Mrs. Moody never knew how many people would sit at their dinner table each day. Mr. Moody always felt free to bring extended family, old neighbors, business associates and his numerous friends home to Mrs. Moody's bountiful table.



Albert Henry Moody and Ursula Jane (Jenny) Campbell Moody

The family moved from the Moody Brick to Scottsboro in December, 1916. Mr. Moody had been elected Probate Judge of Jackson County and served a term, 1917 - 1923. They lived on Andrews Street immediately in front of the First Baptist Church. Judge Moody had a little dog named "Trouble", and he and the dog were constant companions when the Judge took his daily walk around the Square. His friends were fond of saying, "Here comes Judge Moody and "Trouble" can't be far behind".

Mr. and Mrs. Moody donated the land for the Methodist Episcopal Church at Kyles. Ruth Moody Bradford also remembers that Judge Moody purchased the clock in the Court House dome when the building was remodeled, and the county had run short of cash.

The Moody Brick was owned by Moody descendants for almost 120 years. The house has known both sorrow and joy and countless hours of warm Moody family hospitality. It stands as a monument to a long line of productive, civic minded men and women who can trace their roots to that red clay soil which also produced the Moody Brick. Submitted by: Paralee Moody, 405 Veterans Drive, Scottsboro, AL 35768 Daughter of Albert Henry & Jennie Campbell Moody

Sources: Family records, personal knowledge, Jackson County Chronicles Vol. 7, No. 3

Mannis Herman Moore

Mannis Herman Moore was born July 24, 1888 in Gwinnett County Georgia, the oldest of the nine children born to Augustus Moore and Elizabeth Kennedy. His family moved to the Section area about 1898. In 1912 he bought forty acres in the Dean Chapel Community near Henagar from the Alabama State Land Co. In 1914 he sold one acre from this same property to the state of Alabama, Jackson County School District 102 for a school to be



Herman Moore & Family about 1931

built. He was a Veteran of World War I, serving between 1914 and 1916. Married Leatha Rachel Monroe. Annie Laura, born August 6, 1923. Married Luther Roach. Harold Loyd born March 14, 1927. Married Mary Wigley. Doyle born March 14, 1929. Four girls died as infants.

Mannis ran a cotton gin, sawmill, and shingle mill powered with a steam engine. He was also very active in the Happy Home Baptist Church at Dean Chapel. He and his wife were charter members of this church. He died October 24, 1968, Jackson County. He and Nancy are buried in the Cemetery across from Henagar Baptist Church. Submitted by: Sharon Luck, 10674, AL Hwy 40, Henagar, AL 35978.

Augustus Noah Moore

Augustus Noah Moore was born September 25, 1865 in Gwinnett County GA, the son of Wyatt Moore and Elizabeth Brogdon. He married in 1888, Elizabeth Jane Kennedy.

Augustus moved his family from Gwinnett County GA to Jackson County, AL between September 1898 and November 1900 renting a farm west of Al Highway 35 near Powell Crossroad in Jackson County. Then sometime later he bought a farm from the railroad in the Dean Chapel Community North of Highway 40. He was living there in the 1910



Augustus Moore & Family about 1905

census. He made his living as a farmer and rock mason. In 1914 he helped build the stone main building at the Flat Rock School Campus. He and his wife were members of the Dean Chapel Methodist Church. They lived in the Dean Chapel Community Jackson Co. AL until their deaths.

Children: Mannis Herman born July 24, 1888. Married Nancy Emeline Davis. L. Mae born May 26, 1890. Died Infant. James Wyatt born February 13, 1892. Married Lena Bailey. Gertrude born July 23, 1893. Married Charlie M. Baxter. Amie B. born February 9, 1895. Married Lee Day. Oscar E. born April 12, 1896. Married Lulie B. Mackinnzey. Kylie born September 7, 1898. Married Ewley B. Graham. George Hampton born November 1, 1900. Married Tressie Geneva Mearse. Burma Aby born February 4, 1903. Married (1) Buchanan, (2) Youngblood. Garland born April 24, 1905. Married Laura Mae Buchanan.

August died March 15, 1952. He and Elizabeth are buried in the cemetery across Highway 40 from Henagar Baptist Church. Submitted by: Mary E. Moore, 10578 Al Hwy 40, Henagar, AL 35978.

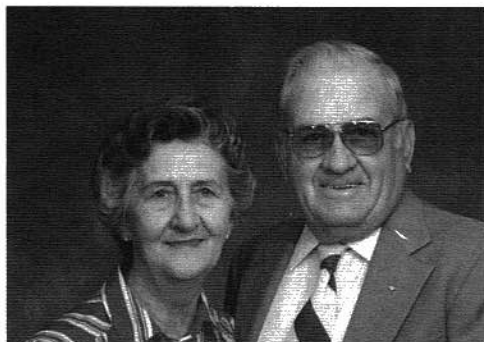
The James Larry Nevels Jr. Family

James Larry Nevels Jr. was the eldest son of James Larry Nevels and Amanda Austin Nevels. He was born August 3, 1917 in Jackson County. He had one brother, David Lee Nevels, four half-brothers, Fred, Joe, Jack, and Harold. He had two half sisters, Betty and Bobby. The family moved to Chattanooga, Tennessee for a short time where his mother passed away.

James met Ollie Louella Dobbins, daughter of Joseph Arthur (Bud) Dobbins and Allie Hammon Dobbins of Fackler, Alabama in 1934. They were married November 27, 1935. Six children were born to them, Reba, Elizabeth Jo, Frances, Larry, Ann and Bonnie.

They had sixteen grandchildren and nine great-grandchildren.

He had several jobs during his life, but was probably most partial to driving a transfer truck, which he did from coast to coast for many years. He always spoke of law enforcement with enthusiasm and served as a deputy under Sheriff Bob Collins. Maybe, for him, that was a dream becoming reality. He did drive again but returned to law enforcement. He served as the first Chief Jailer for the Jackson County Sheriffs Department and remained there until his death.



He joined Scottsboro Rescue Squad in 1961. He served as co-captain and was captain for several years. He was made a charter member in 1991. He was instrumental in helping to build the new building the squad occupies at this time. He continually spoke in their behalf helping to secure funds for better equipment and vehicles. He was a devoted leader to the squad and a friend to the community.

He was a member of the First Baptist Church in Scottsboro, the F.O.P., the Masons, and the Shriners. He died February 7, 1992 from cancer. *Submitted by: Jo Nevels Henegar, Scottsboro, AL*

Nichols' Family History of Jackson County, Ala.

We began our story with William Othar Nichols who came to Jackson County, Ala. between 1870 and 1877. William O. Nichols was born June 10, 1847 in Hall County, Georgia. His wife, Harriet Caroline (Fairdeer) Fairchild was born March 25, 1845 in Georgia. Harriet is said to be of Cherokee Indian descent. Her name was Americanized to Fairchild. They were married about 1865. Their first child, William Meredith was born in Kentucky August 18, 1867. William O. and Harriet came to Jackson County from Hall County, Georgia by way of Kentucky and Marshall County, Alabama. They were shown living at Warrenton near Guntersville, Ala. in 1870. William O. parents were William, born 1800 in Hall County, Georgia. His mother, Milly Liles born 1827 also in Georgia. William was a deaf and mute blacksmith. They left Georgia sometime after 1860 and no further record of William and Milly have been found.

William O. and Harriet had 5 children: William Meredith, Charley, James, Nannie and Harriet E. Harriet died at age 32 February 28, 1877 after giving birth to her fifth child. She is buried at Langston, Ala. cemetery. William O. remarried June 30, 1877 to Marilla J. (North) Reynolds as he was widowed with 5 young children with the oldest being 10 years old. He died August 10, 1877 from typhoid fever at the age of 30. He is buried beside Harriet at Langston Cemetery. Marilla remarried the following year to John Caine in Jackson County, Ala. The five children were left orphans and raised by the Andersons, Wedgeworth, and Feemster's family of Marshall County, Ala. One large stone was put on William and Harriet's grave years later with his name being William B. Birth date and death date do not coincide with census reports, marriage records, etc. They are buried in old section of cemetery.

William Meredith is said to have worked for room and board in the area but could not locate in the 1880 census records. He is said to have lied about his age at all times as he was never adopted by any family. At one time he gave his age as being born in 1860 but this was not true. His parents will have been 15 and 13. Records such as census, microfiche, microfilm, etc. have proved he was born in 1867.

William Meredith married Nancy G. Paty January 30, 1884 in Dekalb County, Ala. at the home of George Paty. This could be her father. She was born in Cherokee County, Ala. in 1862. They had one son, Ervin Othar born October 21, 1887 before her death about 1890. She has no burial place listed. His second wife was Easter Jane (J.L. Janie) Pendergrass born October 2, 1862. They were married June 29, 1890 in Marshall County, Ala. at Hillians store. They had one child, Nettie Ann born October 15, 1896. Nettie Ann

was a deaf and mute child. She died in 1923 in Jackson County and is buried in the Guerin Cemetery in Paint Rock Valley, Ala. (Clear Creek). No headstone is on grave. Janie Pendergrass died April 30, 1897 in Jackson County, Ala. and is buried in the Old Paint Rock, Ala. cemetery. A headstone marks her grave. William Meredith married his third wife, Frances Atlanta Henshaw December 8, 1897 in Jackson County. Frances was born 1855 in Tennessee and was a widow with two teen-aged children, Arka and John Henshaw. She was several years older than William and they had no children together. Frances died August 1904 after a long illness. She left a will leaving the "Henshaw Land" to her two children and her personal property to her husband, William. No

place of burial is given in family history. William M. married his fourth wife, 25 year old Maggie Lee Tipton on January 13, 1905 at the age of 39. She was the daughter of Frank S. and Mary Charlotte Tipton. They were married at Garth, Ala. in Paint Rock Valley, Ala. They had 8 children together before his death October 8, 1938. He died in Madison County, Ala. and is buried at Ryland Cemetery. Their children are: Eula Lee Nichols Sublett Gifford born 1905. Steve William died 1988 at age 81. Charles Stegar died 1977 at age of 61. Nancy Melvina Nichols Stegar born in 1909. James Harvel died 1961 at age of 50. Pearlle Bee Nichols O'Rear born in 1914. David



William Nichols, died August 10, 1877, Age 30 years, Harriet Nichols, died February 28, 1877, Age 32 years

Andrew born in 1918. Velmaleen Nichols Stephens Miller born in 1921. Maggie Tipton Nichols died December 21, 1958 in Madison County, Ala. and is also buried at Ryland Cemetery.

William Meredith's first son, Ervin Othar married Melissa Caliedona Honea December 6, 1915 in Jackson County, Ala. She was born May 2, 1884 in Jackson County, Ala. He died May 8, 1949 in Jackson County and is buried at Trenton, Ala. cemetery. Dona died August 24, 1961 is also buried at Trenton Cemetery. They had 4 daughters and now have over 84 descendants. Today there is over 400 descendants of William Othar and William Meredith.

A reunion is held at the New Sharon Community Center, Butter and Egg Road, Hazel Green, Ala. each 1st Sunday in June. If you are a descendent of Nichols, Paty, Tipton or just a friend, please stop by for a visit each year in June. Ancestors of William Othar are a uncle, John B. Nichols who settled in Dekalb and Cherokee Counties. William Meredith's brother was a James A. Nichols who died in 1950 at age 80 in Marshall County, Ala. and is buried in Red Hill Methodist Church Cemetery. Nancy (sister) married Henry P. Berry and died 1948 and is buried at Red Hill in Berry Brookshire Cemetery in Marshall County. Hattie (Sister) married Reubin Berry and died 1903 and buried with Nancy at Berry Brookshire. The Nichols' family is searching for other descendants of William Othar and William Meredith to make our family genealogy complete. *Submitted by: Karen Little Chambers, great-great granddaughter of William Othar Nichols, 74 Co. Rd. 183, Woodville, AL 35776; and Bertha Mae (Nichols) Payne, Great Granddaughter of William Othar Nichols. 25984 Co. Rd. 460, Trinity, AL 35673, Complied by: Bertha Mae Payne and her sister, Evelyn (Nichols) Byram, 293 Co Rd. 591, Trinity, AL 35673* Sources: Nichols' Family History from marriages records, census, etc. Paint Rock Valley Pioneers Cemetery Book.

Eunice Gaynell (Rush) and Phillip Luther Nichols Family

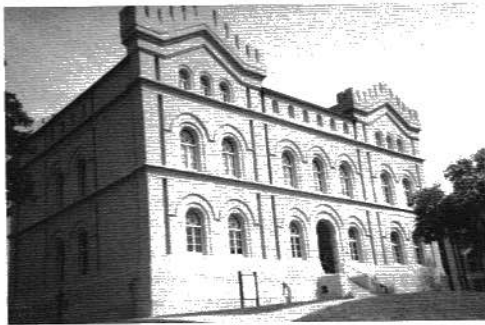
Eunice Gaynell (Rush) Nichols (b: 6/7/30) was the fourth child of George Earl Rush, Sr., and Eastern Opera Meadows. (See George Earl Rush, Sr., article). Gaynell attended school at Dutton, AL. Gaynell married Phillip Luther Nichols on 8/9/47. Phillip graduated school at Scottsboro. Gaynell is a beautician and operated a game room in Scottsboro for several years. Philip worked as a Supervisor at TVA for 32 years. They have two children.

Gaynell and Phillip's first child is Derenda Joyce (Nichols) Sakel (b: 9/18/52). Derenda graduated high school at: Jacksonville, AL. She attended the University of Alabama, Harper Jr. College in Palatine, IL and received her B. S. in Microbiology at Loyola in Chicago. She earned her M.S. in Business Administration in Chicago. She worked at Mason Barron Laboratories in Chicago, IL in as a Research Assistant to the Chief of Immunology and Microbiology for several years. Later she worked at the College of American Pathologists as Assistant to the V.P. for Laboratory Improvement Programs. Derenda married Dennis Sakel and they have one daughter: Deanna Courtney Sakel. Dennis is a systems programmer in the Nashville, TN area and Derenda works with the Beslar Drug Company. Dennis had two daughters by a previous marriage: Christina Sakel and Victoria Sakel. Derenda and Dennis live in Lebanon, TN.

Gaynell and Philip's second child is Patrica Jean (Nichols) Bergman (b: 1/21/58). Pat graduated High School at Mara, GA. She graduated College at Athens University. Pat married Mark Taylor Bergman on 5/25/75 and they have three children: Aubrey Jade Bergman (b: 9/8/78); Amy Jaran Bergman (b: 9/19/93) and Kimberly Michelle Bergman (b: 1/21/88). Mark is the son of Jim Bergman and Sue (Taylor) Bergman. Pat works as a substitute teacher and Mark works as a boiler maker at TVA. Pat and Mark live in Scottsboro, AL. *Submitted by: Gaynell Nichols, 201 Bingham St., Scottsboro, AL*

Quilla James Nichols Pioneer

Quilla James Nichols was one of the Jackson County pioneers who helped build a new state. He was born 13 Dec. 1822, in Jackson Co., the son of Wiley B. Nichols and Celia Hancock. Wiley was from Tennessee and had married Celia in Jackson Co. Alabama.



Texas Land Office Building, built 1858 by Q. J. Nichols, restored 1993.

Celia was the daughter of John Allen Hancock, born 15 Sep. 1779 in Franklin Co. VA, and Sarah (Sally) Ryan, born 9 May 1780, in VA. They were married 2 Nov 1801, in Franklin Co. Quilla and some of his Hancock cousins migrated to Texas in the 1840's. There he married Sarah Theodosia (Amelia) Hill around 1846, in Travis County. Sarah was born 9 Sep. 1834, in Tuscaloosa Co., AL, the daughter of Middleton Milledge Meade Hill from Wilkes Co., GA, and Julia Foster Walker from Richmond Co., GA. Quilla was a subcontractor on the second Texas Capitol built in 1853. He then won the bid to build the Texas State Land Office building in 1856.

Texas came into the Union in 1845 and was the only state allowed to keep its public lands. To keep track of the lands it formed a Land Office Department. The legislature awarded the bid for a new, fireproof Land Office building to Quilla in 1856, to cost no more than \$40,000. After construction started and architect C. Conrad Stremme continued to make changes, Quilla went to the Legislature and asked them what to do. They told him to continue with the construction and submit two bills; one for the original contracted amount and a second for the changes. Quilla completed the building in 1858 and did as instructed. His first bill for \$39,780, was paid in 1859, and the second for \$10,918 went into the legislature's "in-basket". The impending War for Southern Independence slowed everything down, so it was not until the

early 1860's that the legislature finally appraised the building and approved a payment of \$6,794. When Quilla asked what currency he was to be paid in the legislature said, "Confederate money, of course". He withdrew his request since the money was already almost worthless.

After the War he presented his case for payment in the state courts and they told him that this was a Legislative matter so they had no jurisdiction. He then presented a personal bill, called a memorial, to the legislature in 1881, asking for payment. They turned him down, saying they had offered him payment once and he had refused to accept it. Quilla died on his farm in Travis County south of Austin on 1 May 1882. On 2 May, the Austin newspaper ran the following obituary.

"Q.J. Nichols, one of the most prominent farmers of our county, departed this life at his plantation, eight miles southwest of Austin, on the San Antonio road, Saturday evening last, in the fifty-eighth year of his age. His name has been identified with many state enterprises, having been the contractor for the old capitol, now in ruins, and the general land office building. He served Texas in her early struggles and in every respect proved himself a good citizen and benefactor to the state. For, several years he had suffered from a severe injury, but no danger was apprehended until Thursday night, when his physician Dr. Reagan, was called. On Friday he sent for his friend Hon. Felix Smith, who found him in a sinking condition, and soon after his many relatives were warned of his dangerous illness, but all that love and friendship could perform failed to stay the hand of death. He leaves a large family and many friends, who mourn his loss. The entire community, with the Statesman, condoles with the family in this their great bereavement."

In 1993 the Land Office building was restored at a cost of over \$4,000,000. It now serves as a center for visitors to the Texas State Capitol complex. *Submitted by: Robert E. Harris, 7 Ancient Bend, San Antonio, TX 78248*

Ms. Callie Noble

Callie Noble, the daughter of Memphis and Priscilla Noble was a native of Woodville, Alabama for sixty five years. She was born in February, 1902.



Callie M. Nobles (Feb 20, 1902-March 20, 1988)

She was an active member of Shilo Missionary Baptist Church at Woodville, Alabama for sixty-six years. As an advocate of Old Timey Religion she touched the lives of many children including her daughter, Flora Dillars. She had eleven grandchildren and eight great grandchildren. She also raised a devoted niece Annie Craft after the death of her father. She had one son-in-law. *Submitted by: Committee, Archie Stewart, 217 Walnut Street, Scottsboro, AL 35768*

Dr. George Earl Nye

Dr. George E. Nye was born in Dayton, Ohio, June 27, 1874. He graduated from Grant University and the Chattanooga Medical School in 1906. He practiced medicine in Jackson County for more than 50 years.

He came to Hollywood by train and began his practice there soon after graduating from medical school. His mode of travel as a County doctor was horse and buggy. While in Hollywood, he purchased one of the first automobiles in the county. He later lived and practiced in Sylvania and Section, before moving to Scottsboro. He delivered more than 3,000 babies in homes during his years of service.

In 1898, Nye enlisted in the Spanish-American war. He was commissioned a lieutenant and assigned to Theodore Roosevelt's Calvary regiment that was known as the Rough Riders. His service was cut short when he was stricken with typhoid fever.

He served in the United States Army Medical Corp of the 58th

Infantry Regiment as a Captain during WWI. He was in fierce fighting in France. He suffered the loss of the calf of one of his legs and was also gassed in the Meuse Argonne Offensive. He was told he would never walk again, but he returned to Scottsboro with the determination to walk. He hired a strong young black man to help him in his rehabilitation efforts. They would lock their arms round their shoulders and walk together. He achieved his goal and resumed his medical practice.

He and Dr. Rayford Hodges, Sr., with whom he served in WW I, were co-founders of the Nye-Hodges Hospital, Scottsboro, the first hospital in Jackson County. The hospital was opened in 1924 in temporary quarters on the second floor of the Brown Building located on the northeast corner of the courthouse square. A new 20 bed hospital was soon constructed and opened in 1925.

Dr. Hodges bought Dr. Nye's interest in the hospital in 1927.



Old Dr. Nye Home

The hospital was renamed the Hodges Hospital and provided medical and surgical services to the area until the present Jackson County Hospital was opened September 1, 1955.

When he sold his interest in the Nye-Hodges Hospital, Dr. Nye practiced for a short time in Yerington, Nevada, and also worked for the Bureau of Indian Affairs. He resumed his practice in Scottsboro in the early 1930s and continued until the late 1950s.

Nye was a charter member of the Scottsboro American Legion Post. He was known for his patriotism and served on numerous civic boards and committees. He was very active in the War Bond and other citizen efforts during World War II. He was an active member of the Randall's Chapel Methodist Church, Scottsboro, for many years. He was known as an encourager of children and youth.

He and his first wife had two sons, Harold and Fred. Both served in WW I. Harold served in the Navy and Fred in the Army.

He and his second wife, Bernice Beard, had one foster son, George E. Ricker. Dr. Ricker is a Navy veteran of WW II and a Baptist minister.

He died January 31, 1961 and was buried in the Cedar Hill Cemetery, Scottsboro. Submitted by: George Ricker, Box 1172, Talladega, AL 35161.

Sources: Clippings from the Daily Sentinel and family records.

Wallace Guy "Mickey" O'Brien

One of the greatest high school basketball coaches in the history of the game, Wallace Guy "Mickey" O'Brien was also one of the most influential citizens ever to live in Jackson County. Although his life was cut short in the prime of life, Mickey helped shape the lives of both young and old in the 1930's and '40's.

As a young coach, Mickey's teams won five state championships, his first two coming in Geraldine in 1931 and 1932, prior to moving to Scottsboro in 1933. His Scottsboro teams won the state championship in 1934, 1938 and his very last team in 1944. Those five state championships are the most ever by a coach. How many would he have had if he had lived past the youthful age of 39?

As a young man, Mickey also excelled. The July 4, 1944 Sentinel described him best. "... for Mickey O'Brien in his life and ways and character had builded a temple in this city which extended over all the churches and schools and into almost every home, especially where a child lived, or had lived at any time in the last eleven years. The parents of the community with perfect assurance entrusted to Guy O'Brien their most precious possessions — their boys and girls, and not one trust was ever betrayed.

"When one of his teams of fine youth would go away and win high athletic honors, Guy would come back home apparently in a meeker spirit and mood than ever. Last February when his team at Tuscaloosa fought its way up to the State Championship, and the game ended, the officials began calling for Guy to step out on the floor and receive an ovation and honors. He sent word to the officials, "Give the boys all the credit — they did it — not me."

That was the sort of man he was.

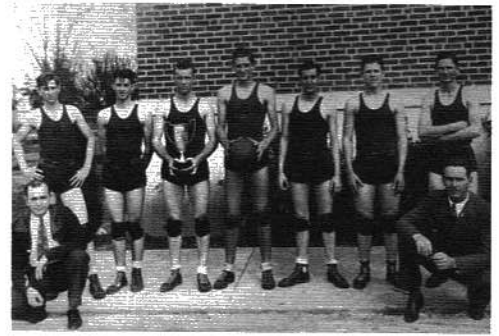
"Coach O'Brien had an amazing ability in getting things done. He assumed leadership and tasks which would not have been believed possible for any one man to do, and he did them well and he never gave up when the going was tough.

"For this editor to even attempt to enumerate the value Coach Wallace Guy

O'Brien had been to this community or his actual worth as a citizen to us would take many pages of space. We believe almost every man, woman, and child here had great respect for him and his ability was often used in 'calming troubled waters' by putting him in charge as mediator. He was that kind of man, and they only grow in any community few and far between."

Mickey was a Boy Scout leader, a Sunday School teacher as well as Scottsboro Fire Chief. He was inducted into the Alabama and National High School Sports Halls of Fame. The old gym at Page school was dedicated to his memory in 1984, while the new Rec**Com center was dedicated to Mickey and his wife, Iris McGriff O'Brien, in 1988. Submitted by: Committee

Sources: July 4, 1944 Sentinel, Stanley Jones, Plaque on O'Brien Gym, Picture courtesy of Ruby Butler



1938 State Champions: Kneeling Coach O'Brien and Daunson, Standing: Jim Thomas, Fate McClendon, Blaine Thomas, David Durham, Glen Phillips, Owen Selby, Walter Webb, R.E. Wallace not pictured.

Wiley Osborn and Nancy C. Jones Osborn

Wiley Osborn was born in northern Georgia 6 September 1845. He was in the Confederate States Army and fought at the Battle of Missionary Ridge near Chattanooga, Tennessee. Just after the Civil War he married Nancy C. Jones, who was born October 1846 in Georgia. They were the parents of seven children: Mary Emily Osborn Robinson; William J. Osborn; Clarissa Carolyn Osborn Usery; Daniel Wilson Osborn; Lerona Osborn, Cory Osborn; and the baby, whose name is not known. The first three children were born in Floyd County, Georgia and the last four were born in Woodville.

Wiley settled in Woodville around 1875 where he owned and operated a sawmill and raised horses. Some of his sons and sons-in-law shared with him in the business by logging and also farming. Wiley died 20 November 1896 in Woodville. Nancy died 1908/10, while living with her son, Dan, in Woodville. Both are buried in Kennamer Cemetery, Butler Mill, Madison County.

Mary Emily "Emma" Osborn was born 19 March 1866 in Floyd County, Georgia. She was married in Woodville 27 November 1890 to George Gardner Robinson, who was born February 1858 near New Hope, Madison County, Alabama to Elijah Robinson and Mary Ann Cameron Robinson. Emma, a member of the Methodist Church, died 11 April 1940 at Dug Hill, Madison County, Alabama. George, a teamster, logger, and farmer, died of apoplexy 29 August 1927 Swancott, Limestone County, Alabama. Both were buried at Campground Cemetery, Big Cove, Madison County, Alabama. Emma and George's five children, all born in the Woodville and Paint Rock vicinity, were: Mary Catherine Osborn (1892-1925) married Frederick Conrad Hartman (1890-1919); William Wiley Robinson (1894-1976) married Lorene Clardy (1908-); Canada Columbus Robinson (1896-1965) married Mattie Pearl Broad (1900-1990); John Henry Robinson (1902-1967) married Gertrude Blakemore (1905-1930) and Mildred Mae Parks (1911-1993); and Alfred Scruggs Robinson (1907-1963) married Bernice Lambert (1914-), (grandparents of the submitters).

William J. Osborn was born 5 September 1868 Floyd County, Georgia. He married Priscilla J. Smith in Woodville 19 April 1890. She was born 12 August 1870 in Jackson County. William died 11 April 1906 in Woodville and Priscilla died 25 December 1904 in Woodville. Both were buried in Union Cemetery in Woodville. They were the parents of five children, all born in Woodville, and who were reared by their Osborn and Robinson aunts and uncles. The first child was born about 1892 and died young. Lizzie Osborn was born in 1894. Sarah C. Osborn was born in 1897. Joe Osborn



George Gardner Robinson and Mary Emily Osborn Robinson

was born in 1903 and died in Tennessee in 1986. Grace Osborn was born in 1904.

Clarissa Carolyn "Callie" Osborn was born January 1870 in Rome, Floyd County, Georgia. She married Thomas Alexander "Tom" Usery, the son of Thomas Jefferson Usery and Nancy Jane Miller Usery.

Tom was born February 1868 in Woodville. Callie died 6 January 1935 and Tom died 24 February 1954, both in Madison County and both were buried in Paint Rock Cemetery, Paint Rock. Their seven children, all born in Paint Rock, were: Gerome Usery (1889-); Dora Leona Usery (1890-1978) married Charles Murphy Keel Sr. (1890-1953); Thomas Alexander Usery (1892-) married Cora Cobb (1896-); William Wiley Usery (1894-1973) married Lena Sadler (1904-) and Mamie Louise Lang (1908-1989); Daniel Leslie Usery (1896-1979) married Leora Everett (1902-); Charlie Usery (1902-1974); and Ernest Olen Usery (1905-1988).

Daniel Wilson "Dan" Osborn was born 5 March 1782 in Woodville. He married Armintha Elizabeth "Minty" Kennamer 19 August 1894 in Woodville. She was born 11 May 1876 in Woodville to Ananias Kennamer and Nancy Busby Kennamer. Dan worked with his father in the logging and saw mill business and owned and farmed land in Jackson, Madison, and Limestone Counties. Some of his children now spell their last name Osborne. Dan died 17 March 1944 in Huntsville, Minty died 21 August 1921 in Paint Rock, and both were buried in Kennamer Cemetery at Butler Mill. Dan and Minty reared thirteen children, the first four were born in Woodville and the next nine in Paint Rock. They were: Cory Lee Osborn (1895-1896); unknown name of child (1896-before 1900); Virley Osborn (1897-1899); William Daniel Osborn (1899-1962) married Vennie Mae Grayson (1808-1987); Henry Wiley Osborn Sr. (1901-1969) married Lois Janette Beshears (1903-1973); Ora A. Osborn (1903-1960) married Etta P. Dean (1901-1972); Fred Osborn (1905-) married Leona Dotson (1907-); Ethel Bee Osborn (1907-) married Enoch Poole (1901-1975); Calvin Lee Osborn (1908-1937); Roy Howard Osborn Sr. (1910-1994) married Ollie Bee Collins (1910-1972) and Addie Viola Jenkins (1914-1994); Mary Armintha Osborn (1912-) married William Howard Collins and Fletcher Griffin (1899-); John Richard Osborn (1914-1924); Homer Wilson Osborn Sr. (1917-1979) married Helen Christine Lee (1924-). Dan married second Eliza Ann Summers 27 May 1922 in Trenton. She was born 18 March 1885 in Jackson County and died 30 June 1948 in Huntsville, and was buried in Flanagan Cemetery in Trenton. Eliza and Dan had one child, Mildred Louise Osborn, born 1924 in Madison County and married John L. Handley, who was born 1920. Eliza was previously married to Charles Richard Toney and they had four children, Howard Toney, Mary Jane Toney Streeter, Eatheal Amanda Toney Kilpatrick, and Charlie Toney.

The last three children of Wiley Osborn and Nancy C. Jones Osborn were: Lerona, born 1875 and died before 1900; Cory born 14 July 1878 and died 17 September 1896; and a child of an unknown name was born after 1800 and died before 1900. All died in Woodville and probably buried in Kennamer Cemetery at Butler Mill. Submitted by: Teresa Harbin Cowles, 1506 Moontown Road, Brownsboro, AL 35741 and David Thomas Robinson, 303 Walker Street, Gurley, AL 35748.

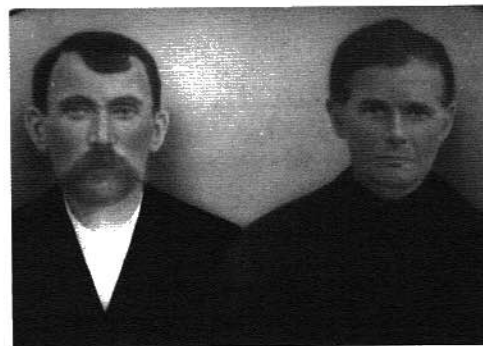
Sources: Marriage, census, and cemetery records, obituaries, interviews.

Charles Morris O'Shields

Charles Morris O'Shields was born in July of 1865 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina, the son of Hugh Henry O'Shields and Rebecca Caroline Moore. By 1870 he and his family had moved to the Lebanon community of Dekalb County, Alabama, where he grew up. His parents farmed for a living and lived in Dekalb County for the remainder of their lives.

On December 10, 1885 Charles married Paralee Anderson, the

daughter of James Anderson and Nancy Hardage Anderson of Section in Jackson County. Paralee was born in Langston on December 31, 1861. She and Charles settled in the community of Section, where they farmed for a living and remained all of their lives. They had the following nine children: 1. James Oscar O'Shields was born on September 11, 1886 and died on March 6, 1965. He married first Inah Plaster, and after her death Frances Gray. 2. Allie Caroline O'Shields was born on January 25, 1888 and died on March 2, 1971. She was the wife of Joseph Reed. 3. John Dolphus O'Shields was born on October 24, 1890 and died on August 14, 1968. He married Willie Mae Shankles. 4. Josie O'Shields was born on August 30, 1891 and died on February 2, 1988. She was the wife of Arthur James Shankles. 5. Walter Hugh O'Shields was born on June 24, 1893 and died on August 31, 1980. He married Mary "Mollie" Woolum. 6. Alta O'Shields was born on March 23, 1895 and died on November 24, 1933. She was the wife of Leonard Woolum. 7. Lucy Emeline O'Shields was born on December 5, 1897 and died on August 19, 1990. She was the wife of Grover Benefield. 8. Charles



Charles and Parlee O'Shields

Arthur O'Shields was born on December 1, 1899 and died on January 3, 1976. He married Hester Galloway. 9. Sidney Anderson O'Shields was born on August 15, 1904 and died on August 22, 1970. He married Bessie Pope. All nine children were born and died in Alabama.

Paralee died on October 21, 1934 at her daughter Josie Shankles home in Dutton and is buried at the Pleasant Hill Cemetery in Dutton.

Charles remarried a few years later on March 8, 1936 to Ida Wright Phillips in Dekalb County. She was born on May 29, 1887 in Alabama, the daughter of George Wright and Frances Terril. No children were born of this marriage and they were separated at the time of Charles' death.

Charles was active in the community and a member of New Canaan Church. He died in Section on January 4, 1953 after a lengthy illness and is buried at the Pleasant Hill Cemetery in Dutton alongside his first wife, Paralee. Ida died on April 3, 1973 at her home in Pisgah and is buried in the Lebanon Cemetery in Collinsville. Submitted by: Norma Shankles Griffin, 3977 Devonshire Dr., Marietta, GA 30066

William (Bill), Jr. and Elizabeth Winger Pace of Scott Co., VA, and Jackson Co., AL

Billy Pace (William, Jr.) (born 1793, probably Scott Co., VA, to William Pace, Sr., and Mary Winegar (the Widow Winger), died 1878, Jackson Co., buried Pace Cemetery, Jackson Co.) married Elizabeth Winger (born 1798 TN to David Winger, Sr., and Martha Potter, died 1878 Jackson Co., and buried Pace Cemetery, Jackson Co.) before 1815 probably TN or Scott Co., VA.

Controversy exists about the mother of Elizabeth Winger. Some people think she was Martha Woods rather than Martha Potter. After reading the pros and cons, I think the evidence supports Solomon Winger, the son of Martha and David, who stated his father, David Winger, married Martha Potter. Solomon later married his first cousin, another Martha Potter.

Billy's father, William, Sr., deeded land to William, Jr., (Pace Family 1607-1750) as follows:

"This Indenture ... 21 of Oct 1815 between William Pace, Senr., Scott Co. and William Pace, Junr., Scott Co, ... Witnesseth that the said William W. Evans, James Bellamy, George Winegar, Tarlton Evans and Edward Pace ... (this land earlier) granted ... (to) William Pace Snr., Dec'd., Patent Feb 18 1792.

"William W. Evans and James Bellamy ... Fluvanna Marriage records ... married William's (Sr.) daughters, Elizabeth and Nancy ..." Billy's and Elizabeth's children grew up and married the people

who lived around them — in many cases, their cousins. The Paces, Winegars/Winingers, Sheltons, Fosters, Potters, Evans, Halls, and Bellamy/Bellomys are closely connected.

Their children were: (1) Eliza (born 13 Aug 1815, Scott Co., died 11 Feb 1899) married Johnathan Potter about 1832. (2) Martha (born April 1817, Scott Co.) married William Shelton. (3) Mary (born 1820, Scott Co.) married Hosea Farmer Hall and died 1866. (4) David (born 1821, Scott Co.; died about 1879, Jackson Co.) married Elizabeth Foster. They, through their son, William F. and grandson David Mil-



William Hosea Pace (b. Aug 1854) and Lucinda P. Hastings (b. Nov 1859)



David Milton and Retta Dennis Pace wedding picture

ton, are the ancestors of J. W. Pace. (William F. was an administrator for the estate of William Pace, Jr.) (5) Katherine (born 26 Aug 1826, Scott Co., died 9 Sep 1898, buried Shelton Cemetery, Jackson Co.) married Manoah Hall. (6) Jackson (born 1828, VA) married Sarah A. before 1849. (7) Edward born 1832 AL. (Land records also confirm date of the move to AL.) (8) Susan (born 1830/1835, AL) married Thomas Duncan. (9) Solomon Wininger (born May 1836, AL) married Nancy J. Pace probably Jackson Co. They, through their son William Hosea, are ancestors of Joe, Maxine, Bill and Lucille Pace. (10) Sarah (Sally) E. (born 1838, AL, died before 1878) married R. S. Patten. (11) Malinda (born July 1840, Jackson Co.) married 11 Jan 1863, Jackson Co., William Benton Woosley (guardians for her brother Edward after the death of her parents). (12) Joseph Benton (born 2 Feb 1842, Jackson Co., died 20 Nov 1905, and buried Pace Cemetery, Jackson Co.) married Margaret Talkington 17 Jun 1860. (13) Lucinda, born Jackson Co., died before 1878, married a Hall. *Submitted by: Billie Roberts Pace, 7740 Weaver, Beaumont, TX 77706*

Sources: Pace Family 1607-1750, compiled by Freda Reid Turner, edited by Elenor Pace Terrell. Shelton, Wininger, and Pace Families, by Harold and Robert Casey (copy in the Scottsboro Library).

Nehemiah Padgett

Nehemiah spent at least 25 years of his life in Jackson County Alabama, and I am certain that some of his descendants remain there to this day. He was born in South Carolina on April 15, 1790, was in North Carolina by 1810, Franklin County Tennessee in 1820 and by 1830 was listed with his family on the Jackson County census. I am not certain of his occupation, but he was most likely a farmer. Several families of Bridges and McCords appear on the census records in the same area, so it is likely they traveled together. They did intermarry.

Nehemiah had married Betsy Bridges in North Carolina on October 3, 1809 and they apparently had three children before moving to Tennessee. Nehemiah had served as a lieutenant in the War with the Seminole Indians and was possibly given a grant of land for these services. Governor Sam Houston signed the grant which can be found in the Tennessee State Library and Archives.

Salenas Posey Padgett, Mathilda Elizabeth Padgett and William John Bryson Padgett were their children. Elizabeth married David Thompson on November 15, 1837 and after the birth of several children, they moved to Ouachita County Arkansas and later to Texas.

Salenas first married Margaret Oliver in 1831 in Jackson County. They had two sons, then Margaret died and he married Jane Cannon around 1838. They had six children, naming their last girl

Margaret after his first wife. Salenas was a farmer and served as postmaster at Trenton, a small office in Jackson County. He was also active in the Democratic Party. He and his family left Jackson County and by 1850 were listed in the census as living in Ouachita County Arkansas.

William remained in Jackson County until his death. He and his wife, Mary Ann McCord and their large family continued to live in the Paint Rock Valley area where William had lived with Nehemiah and Betsy. See separate entry on this family.

Betsy Padgett died in 1850 and is buried in the Old Tanyard Cemetery near Holly Tree, as are many other members of the Padgett families. Soon after her death, Nehemiah followed his daughter and son Salenas to Arkansas and then on to Texas. His place of death and subsequent burial has not been located at this time.

Submitted by: Peggy Jo Thompson, 4150 Murfreesboro Rd., Leb., TN 37090 and Edited by: Margaret Ann Padgett Partee

Sources: Census records, Vital records and Family records, Cemetery stones

David Anderson Padgett

A graduate of the Vanderbilt School of Medicine in 1882, David Anderson Padgett's life was over at the age of only 33. He died in Fackler where he had lived for several years with his wife, Maggie Louella Horton, and his young family. David's parents were William and Mary Ann Padgett and he was taken "back home" to the Old Tanyard Cemetery for burial. Two of his young sons had already been buried there as had several of David's brothers and sisters. In June and July of 1883 it appears that some sort of sickness washed over the county and five or six members of this family were taken, including three small children.

After leaving medical school, David purchased land in the town of Fackler, across the county from his home in the Paint Rock Valley, where he set up his medical practice.

At his death, testimony of his generous nature toward his patients was made clear. The probate of his estate in Jackson County Will Book Y consists of twelve pages. His assets consisted mainly of a list of persons who owed him money for medical services. His executors were able to collect some of the bills and the rest were labeled "doubtful," "good" or "bad."

His little family, left behind, had a hard time because of his generosity to others.

Besides the two boys who died — Bricie and Walter Benjamin — David and Maggie had three other sons, the youngest less than a year old when he died. Eugene is said to have lived to about 18 years of age but I have not been able to locate his grave. The other two boys, James and Robert Annis, survived to an old age but Jim never had any children. Robert Annis married Cloe Webb, from the Jackson County family of Charles Augustus Webb, who is also treated in this book. Maggie remarried around 1891-92 to a William Sublett and gave birth to three more boys, all of whom died as infants. Maggie lived until 1940 and is buried in South Pittsburg Tennessee near her son Annis.

Maggie's parents were Henry Hollis Horton and Anne Elizabeth (Lizzie) Moore originally of Franklin County Tennessee. See a separate treatise on this family. *Submitted by: Margaret Padgett Partee, 3395 Hunters Point Pike, Lebanon, TN 37087*

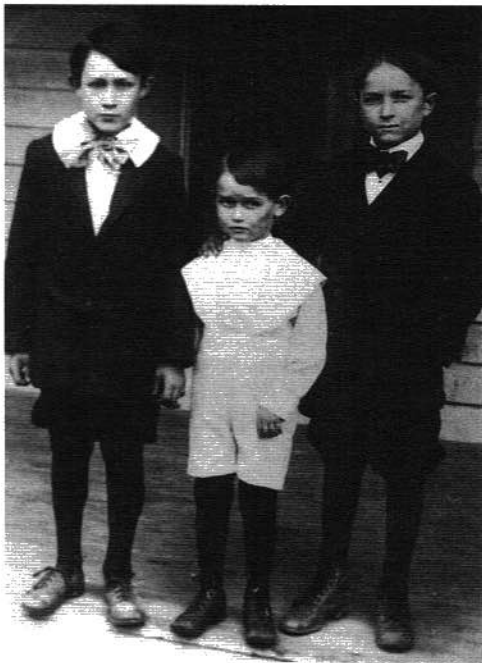
Sources: Tennessee State Archives, Family Records, Census Records and Vital Records



Maggie Louella Horton Padgett later married William Sublett

The Brothers Three

Kudos go to Heritage Publishing Consultants, Inc., especially to David A. Bice. His patience and ability to organize people into a "fun working" mood is most noteworthy. Compliments are also in order for the committee persons who have "spearheaded" this outstanding



project that is going to be one of the most towering compliments to Jackson County, Alabama's posterity to occur in this 20th Century. As your county historian, an honorary work of love instituted by The Jackson County Commission in 1990, I know of nothing historically that will provide as great a legacy for as unlimited cross segment of our people as well this effort of those groups aforementioned. Thanks again for Consultants of Birmingham for making this possible for our "Jackson County 'The Switzerland' of

Alabama" ... an expression picked up from one not too friendly a visitor to these parts during the heartless Civil War, 1861-1865. I speak of Major-General William S. Rosecrans, who was leading the Union forces in Bridgeport and Stevenson in July of 1863.

... For "The Brothers Three" — from left to right, Gladys Rabon Page, B. 01-04-1906, D. 10-28-1994, your Chronicler, Carlus Purval Page, B. 12-01-1910, and Robert Leo Page, Sr., B. 02-12-1908. These constituted the issue of Milus Milton Page, B. 02-01-1886, M. 01-29-1905, Maude Lee Woodall, B. 06-29-1886. The rest of the vitals, ancestry, descendants, etc. of Milt and Maude will be found in a genealogical bibliography following.

We were born and grew up on a farm almost in a stone's-throw of "Old State Coach Road" and our maternal gt. gt. grandfather, Henry Derrick and wife, Catherine Branner, migrants from Germany via Shenandoah County, Virginia, i. e., their ancestors were.

I was the "baby" of my small family; was always protected by my brothers — sometime overly so. That's I in the middle in my white "rompers", brother Gladys Rabon on my right with the "Peter-Pan" collar and brother Robert Leo on my left. Note his protective right hand on "The Baby's" right shoulder. He looks "snazzy" in his "Mama-made" outfit!

Papa Milt being a farmer, he had very little time for the politics of the day. He kept his "hand to the plow"! Mama's time was spent making clothes for us and with her rubbing and caressing all the bumps, cuts, and scratches of we Three Boys.

A bibliography of where you can find genealogies of the foregoing Milt and Maude's ancestry, as well as their descendants: 1. The unpublished works of Carlus Page, Jackson Co. Historian Tel. (205) 574-2085. 2. Jas Allen Kenamer & Matilda (Maples) Kenamer, by Alice Ruth Page. 3. The Maple Leaf by Thomas & Southworth. 4. The Branner Book by J. C. Branner (1913). 5. The Kenamer Book by Kelley. 6. The Woodalls — Micro-Copy by Woodall. 7. The Wilders by W. M. Wilder. Submitted by: Carlus Page, 301 Bynum Ave., Scottsboro, AL 35768
Source: Personal Knowledge

Carlus Page

Local Historian Looks Back

This story appeared in the Sunday, January 5, 1997, issue of The Daily Sentinel, Established 1887 — Volume XXIX, Number 994, Page 1-B. Credit for its compilation is due Ms. Carmen Wann, who is a credit to the preservation and dissemination of Jackson County's history. Carmen has been writing for the Sentinel for a long time.

It is with her full permission that I submit it here as a "core" article of Jackson County History.

Some parts have been omitted, but some have been added. There appears a short "codicil" (words of Stanley Jones — another great scribe with roots deep in the County) at the end; therefore, call it an "annotation", if you like.

Here is the Story ... Scottsboro historian and genealogist, Carlus Page said he's been blest to have seen at least a part of every decade of the 20th century ... Page first opened his eyes to this world on Dec. 1, 1910 and has avidly followed and, in later years searched and recorded its history for those generation still to come.

Carlus, a native of Woodville, was the third and last child born to Miles/Milus Milton Page and Maude Lee Woodall. One brother died at the age of 89 years. He and his other brother, Robert Leo, Sr. are both retired from power companies, something he said was the source of brotherly puns for years.

Carlus retired with 37 years service in a career in Public Health Engineering and Fuel and Water Control with the Tennessee Valley Authority. Robert Leo, who nears his 89th birthday, retired after 40 years with the Alabama Power Company, a wholly owned subsidiary of The Southern Company, certainly making both entities competitive in the field of electric utilities.

Carlus, who is 86, "going-on-87", said he and his brother often remark jokingly about "flipping a coin to see whose time it is to go." Page, however, puts more stock in the proverbial saying, "If you want to live a long time, select some old parents." Each of his parents were well past the "proverbial three-score-and ten"! His father, a farmer with a mid-sized farm, always managed to put food on the table for his family. Their main money-producing crop was cotton, and the boys did their share of helping out on the farm as they grew up. But, during and after the "Great Depression", other amenities were scant and harder to come by, Page remembers.

"But I was never out of a job," said Page. "There was always a fence row or a creek bank to clean off and not with power tools either.

"Then there were all the chores, such as milking 2 to 5 cows, feeding 5 to 10 hungry mules and or horses, a large "crew" of hogs, some from whence would come our year's meat supply, not to mention how many billions of stove wood and fire wood I have carried in ... and it best be dry in the box behind the "Home Comfort-Range" or someone might just have to go after dry wood in his "shirt-tail". Our "Papa" was never unkind to us, but he was the best person I ever saw for "regimenting" us into productive work.

Carlus remembers they worked six days and rested on Sunday to attend Sunday School each Sunday and preaching each third Sunday at the Methodist Church. "My parents were Methodist," said Carlus, "and they were 'pure Democrats!...' " I mean by that that he might not like a 'man on the ticket' too well, but he'd like him more if he was a Democrat (all the time)! I recollect, and I am proud it was that way, that the farm often took precedence over politics, but never over going to worship God on Sunday.

He and his wife, Elberta (Clark) Page, are members and regular attendees of The Broad Street Church of Christ. Page joined The Bridgeport Church of Christ during World War II, where Elberta was then a member.

In a few years the Pages will celebrate 60 years of marriage and they have known each other and were sweethearts from their college days.

Carlus graduated in 1929 from Woodville High School and his "dad" scraped enough together by selling railroad crossties cut and hewn from his farm, he recalls, to send him to The National School of Business in Huntsville. He graduated one year later, but there were no jobs to be found.

Once again, his father managed to scrape up a little more money for Page to attend Florence State Teachers College to receive a diploma, but not a baccalaureate degree. His education was supplemented during World War II by the ASTP program.

Page taught for a few years in Jackson County, but when the TVA was begun, he took the test for jobs. In those days, Page said it was hard to put "bread on the table" as a teacher. His last teaching position was at Hollywood. He worked for TVA one summer, while school was recessed, in 1937. TVA asked him to stay on when the summer was up. Page told them he could not do it for the \$4 a day and \$2 extra on Saturdays that they were paying him.

He said he would consider it if they would put him on an annual salary (about \$1,250 per year, the average salary of

that time). He applied and was hired as a clerk/typist from a field of about 25 applicants. The job, in TVA's Health and Safety Division, involved typing, he recalls, on a manual typewriter. "There were no electric typewriters and computers had not been thought of. I was sure glad I could type well enough to pass the typing test. I was glad I got the job, but had a very serious and caring feeling for the 24 persons who did not", Carlus quietly said.

The office was located in the old Spivey Hosiery Mill, across from the railroad depot recently given to the Jackson County Historical Association on the north end of town. Page recalls taking his typing test sitting on an orange crate. The building he said is still standing. The thing Mr. Spivey likely got the most revenue he ever did was the rent TVA paid him for the building for its Field Office.

He took advantage of the on-the-job training programs and worked up to a position as a public health engineer. Page said, his duties with TVA's public health involved mosquito control in conjunction with the reservoir being built, since conditions were right for contracting malaria which mosquitoes spread.

His work carried him into the states of Alabama, Georgia, Tennessee and parts of North Carolina, traveling by bus, because they did not own a car until the 1940's, to the next site where a dam was being built.

He and Elberta were married on March 3, 1938, after he was able to convince her he'd saved enough and with their two salaries (she as a teacher, he with TVA) to support themselves.

Page's tenure with TVA was interrupted by a tour of duty with the U.S. Armed Forces during World War II. He said he knew with the bombing of Pearl Harbor that they would be going to war and he was among the volunteers, from which Tennessee gets its nickname, "The Tennessee Volunteers" — Which "Means to Sign-Up-to Serve".

He remembers quite vividly leaving the temperature climate of the South to take basic training in 32° below zero at an Army camp in Sparta, Wisconsin, called Camp McCoy. This training was at a combat engineer infantry training base. This would have taken him to Europe with the Second Army. His old outfit, The 44th Engineer (Combat) Bn. When it was learned that he had had experience in mosquito control, he was reassigned to a tour of duty in the South Pacific, traveling through the Panama Canal, refueling at Bora Bora, and landing on the southern-most tip of New Guinea at a "God Forsaken Jungle at a place Named Buna".

The bottom line, Page said, is that "war means defeating the enemy," and they fought their way back island-by-island to the Philippines, where the troops were instrumental in liberating thousands and thousands of Americans who had been imprisoned there for three years. I learned later that there was a nurse at Manila that was from Gurley. Her name was Hereford. I never did meet her. They nearly starved under the cruel treatment of the enemy.

This was the biggest change in his life, Mr. Page told me. Imagine going from 32 degrees below zero to an area straddling the equator. What a "hole Guinea was"!

He was transported home via Pearl Harbor and San Francisco. Upon his return to TVA, Carlus was very active in the TVA Engineers Association, being in the Knoxville area. He was instrumental in the salary negotiations and in helping get TVA's pension and retirement money management in a position that places it amongst the best managed today.

You may recall that during the U.S. Bicentennial's birthday celebration that Carlus was Scottsboro's host to the "Barge Program" which showed here for four days and hundreds, yes thousands of people saw it. And Goodyear's Blimp came. Carlus said, "We nearly missed the greatest flotilla to ever course the 'Deep and Blue Tennessee'! With the exception of Guntersville, we had the most visitors go through the the turnstiles. They had less than 50 people more than we. The TVA just had not put us on its itinerary for stopping here. But we with some strong persuasion were able to convince the pilot of the tug boat by locating the old channel markers that were placed along North Sauta in 1939 for malarial control work that he could reach Goose Pond. The Authority "rehashed" its entire itinerary, and rewrote its entire syllabus so we could have the show make a 4-day call to Jackson County. But when that tug boat began kicking up mud and silt after some 37 years of reservoir impoundment, I was about to decide that "The Old Pilot" knew more about Sauta's shoreline than most of we natives. I don't know of a better show to ever be put together than this one. And it was for our people of "Our Valley" and everyone loved it".

Upon his retirement a keen interest in his ancestry led Page to search out his wife's blood lineage leading to the time consuming work he does today for others in genealogy and "family trees". He has become a professional genealogist and serves a clientele all over the nation, and some internationally.

... Page has come to say, "I never realized so many early settlers in the early 19th Century 'left tracks in Jackson County' until I practically moved into the libraries of the Valley! This was one of their migratory corridors in their trek to 'Go West, Young Man, Go West!'. Undoubtedly some stopped off, or got off the flat boats with a case of 'Chills and Fever', which was purely a case of malaria I guess; or some to have a baby and bought them a '40-Acre Tract' after the ca 1817 cession of the Cherokee Nation. I find it most interesting and I feel this very book that this hard working Committee of dedicated and intelligent folks has put together for and with us, is going to create and instill a new longing by our people to learn more and more about this county which we've come to refer to as 'Jackson County, the Switzerland of Alabama'! ... "Kudos to everyone who've shown such enthusiasm and have had such fun doing it. Also a big thank you goes out to our professional 'Servants', who've led us so magnificently, brilliantly, and untiringly — we could not have done it without you".

On the 23rd day of July, 1990, The Jackson County Commission in regular session, passed a resolution naming Mr. Page Historian-Genealogist (Honorary) for the Great and Historical County of Jackson. He has served in this capacity since that time. This is a non-salaried job. Mr. Page's services to and for the County are voluntary, except for some incidental expenses that are incurred in carrying out his obligations between the County, the Libraries, the Museums and individuals of the country concerning matters of a historical and genealogical nature. Even though most of his work is carried out at home and in the libraries, he does maintain an office in the C.H. in the Commission suite. The personnel can usually tell you how to reach him. That Telephone Number is (205) 574-9280, or you may send your message to him at Fax Number 574-9321.

"There's seldom a day goes by that I do not have one to three calls from all over the United States from someone wanting to learn about one of their ancestors", said Page. "I have had calls from as far away as Alaska, but I think I receive more from Texas. Those folks out there just will not give up if they find that they have an ancestor who 'passed through' Ole' Hi Jackson", he continues.

His interest in genealogy also led to his seeking his lineage to become a member of the Sons of the American Revolution, as well as his wife's membership in the Daughters of the American Revolution. But Page quips, "I have seniority



Page and his bike are a familiar sight around Scottsboro.



Carlus P. & Elberta C. Page

there too. The organization of the 'Sons' is a year older than the 'Daughters'!

Page still has an interest in the Boy Scouts of America. He treasures his 'Silver Beaver Award' from the Scouts. He served as SM of Troop 101,

Kingston, Tennessee — still loves to go back and visit the troop, but his members are quite scarce.

Copies of Carlus' *"In Retrospect"*, the weekly column appearing in *"The Sentinel"*, are available for examination in bound volumes by years at the Scottsboro Public Library at 1002 South Broad Street. He says you are certainly welcome to extract, via photo-copy any part of them you so desire.

Page is an avid bicyclist, which may help to contribute to his longevity of years. Early travelers along Martin Stret, in whatever weather, may get a glimpse of Page on his bike, dressed in riding gear. He follows a regular route he has set out for himself, including circling the courthouse square, to Market and North Laurel street, returning home via the steep hike to the Cumberland Presbyterian Church to Bynum Avenue, where he and his wife reside in the home he and his father built in 1947.

Page's daily bicycle excursion for about the past 15 years involves a four-mile trek, which he makes in 18 to 20 minutes, depending on the weather.

"The only time I've been weather-grounded was when we had a snow so deep I could not pedal", said Page.

"I'm not a racing nor marathon-type rider", said Page. "I ride strictly for health", he continued. He said, "My day is just not complete without my simple bike-run before breakfast".

Page's research indicates his bike runs total about 5,420 miles in the 15 years he has been biking.

Some words of wisdom with which Page wholeheartedly agrees were handed down to him by Satchel Paige. This Southern wisdom simply stated is, "Age is a question of mind over matter, If you don't mind, 'hit doane matter".

Well, I should be done now. But as you remember I said in paragraph 3 of Page 1, that I would likely write a "codicil" to friend Carmen's class article. To keep in the good graces of "Friend and History Buff, S. Jones", I just must keep my promise and pen a few lines on the other half of my Family, Elberta, my wife, that is. So here goes a few genealogical facts ...

Elberta Clark: She was one of the nine children of John Berry Clark and Lou Lancaster (Reynolds) Clark. She has an unusual given/Christian name.

There had been 3 girls of the Family of 9 without a boy, since Benjamin Franklin Clark the first child had been born. Mother Clark had a brother named Elbert, as well as a maternal grandfather named Elbert. She was certain she'd have a little boy; at least she had hoped to. She was "dead set" on naming him Elbert, for, or after, as we sometimes say in genealogy, two Family Names in her line. But when it got here, it was a little girl! Imagine a little disappointment; you know what she did, "she just added an "A" to the Elbert and made it Elberta. But how many people use the "A" — and in this computerized age we're in today, that "A" just will not bring up the information for our Elberta. We know of only one other Elberta. A patron of hers had a child and she named her Elberta.

Elberta, upon finishing high school at Bridgeport High, enrolled at David Lipscomb College, now David Lipscomb University at Nashville, Tennessee. She had a teacher's certificate after a year of college.

John Franklin Hodges, Jane Ellis' father was Jackson County Superintendent of Education. He gave her a school at Gray's Chapel. This was about as far as one could go in

Alabama up Paint Rock Valley and still stay in Alabama. It was (is) on the Estill Fork branch of Paint Rock River and upstream some 5-6 miles. The late Jack Reed's mother ran the post office in her home. She was Mrs. Carey Reed. One is "just getting started up Estill Fork when he reaches Pete Prince's store!" Elberta tells how it was 81 miles from her house to Ira Sisk's house at Grays Chapel; tells how the family who drove her up there had to leave at daylight in "The Green Imp", 1929 "A" Model Ford Sedan, to carry her to school and arrive back at Bridgeport at about dark. They'd make the "trek" again at Christmas to bring the "School Marm" at age 19 and all of 90 pounds home to spend the holidays with her big happy family. Not only was it a "fur piece", but there were no decent roads. But she "stuck it out; experienced the school house burning the first year; helped build it back, literally, while 'holding' school in a nearby church, and at the beginning of the next school year, the superintendent told her she had a school much closer home he could give her if she wanted it, to which she nicely replied, "No, I think I'll just go back to Grays Chapel. I feel that the 'kids' need me".

She stayed in the teaching business because she loved it. She continued her special preparation to teach by earning the baccalaureate degree, a BS in Education. She subsequently received her advanced degree from George Peabody College for Teachers, presently, Peabody-Vanderbilt.

I once asked my "Peaches", "Dear, how do you always seem to come home from a day's teaching in a good mood; never riled over a problem in the classroom nor 'bad-mouthing' a child; what is your secret for seemingly always happy with a day's work"?

She studied for a moment. Gave a good deal of thought and then replied in a most serious manner, "Carlus, I've never taught or had a child in school that I did not love. And 'one-can't teach-a-child-if he does-not-love it"! A most complimentary answer to my question.

Genealogical Notes and Material Source

This "epistle" must come to "finis".

I leave to those who may chance to be searching for Elberta's line in say 2097, if such should be the case. I have ream upon ream of unpublished manuscript on her paternal line, viz., Clark. A great deal of this material is already in the Scottsboro Public Library. I plan to place a good part of it in the same repository; you might have cause and desire to take a look at it.

As to her maternal line, there's a great deal of the same type material on her straight blood lines, as well as collaterals. For example, her Dardens and related lines can be found in two published volumes. It is through this Darden line that her lineage is proven to her "Revolutionary Patriot" by whom she is a DAR member. Of course these lines go much further back than 1776 and are so documented.

These volumes are: Darden Family History with notes on Ancestry of Allied Families Washington, Lanier, Burch, Strozier, Dodson, Pyles, McNair, Barnett A Memorial of Dearden-Durden-Durdens of the United States of America, particularly in Virginia, Georgia, Tennessee, Alabama, Mississippi, and Texas. Compiled by: Newton Jasper Darden, Washington, D.C. 1953, Edited, revised, and Enlarged by Leroy W. Tilton, Literary Trustee and Executor of the state of Newton Jasper Darden, 1957. Dardens of Williams Creek (Antecedents and Descendants) A record of the Dardens, including their antecedents and descendants, who moved from Virginia to Wilkes County, Georgia and settled on William Creek now a boundary between Taliaferro and Warren Counties, Georgia. Compiled by: Gordon Wallace Darden, Sr., Athens, Georgia, 1963. (Signed) Gordon Wallace Darden, Sr.

Note: Putting this material together has been certainly a work of love on my part; certainly not easy with all the typing and proofing, etc. I am indeed grateful to Ms. Carmen, Stanley, (for his never-ending "prodding", help from all the Book Committee, and last, but certainly not least, to my loving, patient wife who has sacrificed to help me bring it into "focus". Carlus Page, Jackson County Historian (Honorary) Submitted by: Committee

The Eldridge Burlyn (Bud) Page Family

Eldridge Burlyn (Bud) Page was born February 12, 1914; the son of Parris Thompson Page; born July 19, 1889; married April 11, 1909; died July 7, 1966; buried in Union Cemetery Woodville, Alabama; and Bessie Lee (Hodges) Page, born October 23, 1891; died February 15, 1979; buried in Union Cemetery Woodville, Alabama. Tom and Bessie were married 57 years. On January 26, 1935 Bud married Verna Bertice Butler: born October 30, 1914; the daughter of Willie Omer Butler: born March 9, 1888; married October 20, 1907; died November 11, 1957; buried in Union Cemetery Woodville, Alabama; and Lillie Mae Page born December 13, 1888; died July 1, 1981. Willie and Lillie were married 50 years.

Bud and Bertice attended schools in Woodville. They farmed for several years and both were employed in textile industry in Scottsboro Alabama until retirement. They both loved to fish and garden. They were members of the Primitive Baptist Church. Bud died May 2, 1987 and is buried in Union Cemetery Woodville Alabama. Bertice died December 31, 1989 and is buried in Union Cemetery Woodville, Alabama. They were married 52 years. They have 3 children: 1. Edwin Butler Page; born May 2, 1940 in Woodville, Alabama. 2. Jerry Lynn Page; born May 30, 1946 in Marshall County, Alabama. 3. Peggy Dale Page; born April 15, 1948 in Jackson County, Alabama. *Submitted by: Jerry Page, Woodville, AL*



The Eldridge Burlyn (Bud) Page Family Back Row L to R Jerry Lynn Page, Bud Page, Edwin B. Page Front Row L to R Bertice Page, Peggy Page Skelton

The Jerry Lynn Page Family

Jerry Lynn Page; born May 30, 1946 in Marshall County, Alabama; the son of Eldridge Burlyn (Bud) Page, born February 12, 1914; married Verna Bertice (Butler) Page born October 30, 1914. His grandparents: Parris Thompson Page and Bessie Lee (Hodges) Page; Willie Omer Butler and Lillie Mae (Page) Butler.

Married July 30, 1966 at Larkinsville, Alabama to Judith Ann Rogers: born in Scottsboro, Alabama May 16, 1946; the daughter of McAdoo (Mac) Rogers born October 4, 1916; married July 4, 1940; and Lalia Doris (Hall) Rogers, born August 7, 1921, died July 30, 1994; buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery, Scottsboro, Alabama. Mac was a farmer. Lalia worked in textile industry and in her brother-in-law grocery store. They were married 54 years. They have one son: Kenneth McAdoo Rogers born April 20, 1944.

Her Grandparents: William Thomas (Tom) Rogers, born March 6, 1870; married April 20, 1898; died May 10, 1957; buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery Scottsboro, Alabama; and Mary Eliza "Molly" (Holder) Rogers, born May 20, 1879; died May 3, 1962; buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery Scottsboro, Alabama; and Monoah Arthur Hall, born June 17, 1880; married November 26, 1916; died November 26, 1964; buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery Scottsboro, Alabama; and Dora Ann (Shelton) Hall, born October 12, 1892; died September 23, 1974; buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery Scottsboro, Alabama.

Jerry is a graduate of Woodville High School. He has been employed by AT&T as a Communication Technician for 32 years. Judy is a graduate of Scottsboro High School. She was employed by Jacobs Banking Company until starting a family. They are of the Baptist faith and make their home in Woodville.

Children: 1. Donald Brent Page; born March 31, 1975 in Butler, Choctaw County, Alabama. 2. Rebecca Lynn Page; born December 26, 1978 in Mobile, Alabama.

Donald is a graduate of Woodville High School and will graduate from University of Montevallo, Alabama in December 1997 with a B.S. in Mass Communication. He plans to attend seminary in 1998.

Rebecca is a 1997 graduate of Woodville High School and she plans to attend Northeast Alabama Community College in the fall on a Leadership Scholarship. *Submitted by: Judy and Lynn Page*

Mrs. Maude Lee (Woodall) Page

The following letter is self explanatory; Dated January 9, 1972.:

Dear Dr. Sheppard and staff;

I have enjoyed reading your paper, since it's beginning. I think your "Over-80-Club", is a good idea. If you young folks will just let us, some of us older people still left can give you some history that is rich and will always be appreciated by those that shall come, even later. I also appreciate a continuation of my subscription, however, I shant let it run out anyway. But you send it on anyway for most of us older folks are not too flush with money with these inflationary times, and on a fixed income.

I guess I could just about be called a "Senior Citizen", I was born, Maude Lee Woodall on June 26, 1886. I believe that will make me 86, years old come June of this year, if my Green Academy schooling works right. Do you realize that was only a few weeks after the "Army of Occupation", so to speak, from the Civil War had left the south? I was born the youngest child of Willis Presley (born March 20, 1858,) and Johnnie (Stephens) Woodall (born March 17, 1859).

I had one brother, the late Silas P. Woodall, and one sister Allie Mae (Woodall) Page, who passed away April 21, 1962. I have one half sister, Mrs. Mildred (Woodall) Davis, of Pine Bluff, Ark. My husband and I had three sons, G.R. Page of Huntsville, R.L. Page of Brewton, Alabama, and Carlus Page of Scottsboro, Alabama. My late husband was Milus Milton (Milt) Page, who I married January 27, 1905. He passed away December 13, 1968. I have seven grandchildren and 13 Great Grandchildren.

But I was going to tell you something about schools and electric lights of early Woodville. I guess the first school at Woodville was the one up back of Mr. Bob Jones' house. This was where I first went to school. We studied Speller, Reader, Arithmetic and a Big Geography. This was a one room school with a big fire place and some windows in it, but not many. We got plenty of fresh air through the cracks in the walls and floors.

We had some plays, and sometimes a Christmas program, but most of our Christmas programs were at the church house. Some people came in and built a "big" school at Nat on Cumberland Mountain. My mother and uncle Henry Stevens decided that my sister and I should go out there to school. I believe we boarded with a Mr. Parkhill whom I believe was the late Wiley Butler's grandfather.

Two of my early teachers were Mrs. Rousseau of Paint Rock and the late Fannie Woodall Maples who passed away as late as 1971. "Miss Fannie", as she was called by everyone, was a lovely Christian woman and did much good in the community. Some of my classmates at Green Academy were Clay Evans, Green Butler, and others who slip my mind at the present time.

My son recently asked me what we studied out at Green Academy and I replied, "Well just about the same thing that we studied at Woodville, except a Bigger Geography"! My Geography was just about as big as I was. It really loaded a horse down to pack us up the mountain with all our books and clothes for a stay of a month or so.

We had some real good plays at this school. Our lights were Coal oil lamps, fastened to the walls. We had a stage and a curtain. The curtain was made of real heavy, red material. If you got to be in a play, you were a "real Stand out" pupil. I understand the old bell is still around somewhere in the area. How I would love to see and ring it. I can still remember how loud it rang, and how pretty it sounded on the mountain.



Maude Woodall Page - age 15 Mother of Carlus Page - Scottsboro

I don't think I could be called an alumnus of the Academy, but certainly a former student, you see I did not graduate. When my older sister, Allie finished and went away to Athens School, I got so homesick out there by myself that I just quit. I wrote Mama and Uncle Henry and told them to bring "Ole Gray" and carry me home.

Now, about electricity ... We knew not much about electric lights in those early days. The first I remember of electric lights was when I was a small child and would go to Huntsville on the train to get clothes and would see the electric lights around the depot. Of course, the trains had electric lights that were furnished by their own generators. Electricity as such did not come to Woodville until about 1927, or 1928.

The first line was built by the Alabama Power Company. One of my sons, R.L., went to work for the power company at this time and has worked for the company constantly since that time. Of course when TVA came by, went South with the company and has been there ever since.

Some of the villagers at Woodville had a type of electric lights, real early, that were called "Carbide" systems, but for the most part our main source of lights was coal oil lamps, but we had the best. We had a lamp (three or four in fact) called an Aladdin lamp. It gave a splendid light. It was a mantle type light. Then the gas and the air type light that also used a mantle came along. We had two or three of these.

I remember if we were having a play or a ball game at the village school at Woodville, we would also carry our lamps for lighting the auditorium or gym. Can you imagine hanging a mantle lamp up in a gym and having a basket ball hit it? It would always break up the game until you could burn off another mantle.

But with all these inconveniences we were happy and content to make the best of what we had. I know the secret of a full self-satisfying life was the fact that we had a deep faith in God and felt that we had to instill this into our children. My advice to young people now, and that may come later is to concentrate not so much on "hair styles", (that's your business), but rather concentrate on getting a good education and keep your faith in God And if you don't have any, study your Bible and get you some. It will help you grow old a little more gentle.

Wishing you and your efforts for good in the community a Happy New Year, Yours very Truly,
Maude W. Page

Writers Note: Mrs. Maude passed away Aug. 25, 1978. She is missed. Submitted by: The Committee. Prepared by: Mary Allen Wallingsford
Source: Jackson County Advertiser

David Clay Paradise, Jr.

David Clay Paradise Jr., son of David Clay Sr. and Minnie Lee (Peek) Paradise was born May 3, 1921 at Aspel, in the Sauta Bottoms of Jackson County, Alabama. He married Mary Lou Sisk March 31, 1941. Mary Lou was born March 27, 1920 in Princeton Alabama, also in Jackson County. David Clay Jr., passed away August 11, 1992, at home.

As a young man Clay worked on the farm with his parents at Skyline Farms on Cumberland mountain. The family had come from the Sauta Bottoms to Skyline when the federal government began a project to help out of work farm families become self sufficient. The families were allowed to help build homes for 200 homesteaders. The Paradises worked hard and were the only family to meet their obligations and pay for their home.



David Clay Jr. and Mary Lou (Sisk) Paradise in Apple Orchard

Deed books at the Jackson County court house are proof of their paid up mortgage to the government. Many of the families were not as fortunate as they were and lost their homes and land. Most of the people lost their homes because of a misunderstanding, many thought

they had more time to pay, some just did not offer to pay. The "New Deal", as it was called by President Franklin Roosevelt was designed to help, just this kind of people, the plan did not fail, the people failed to meet their obligation.

David Clay Jr. and Mary Lou bought their own land and also built their home, where Mary Lou still lives today. The two of them were always together. They enjoyed being just a family. Clay worked in the hosiery mill at Skyline and also worked at their sister plant in Rossville, Georgia. He drove a freight truck for a while too for Hall Motors out of Huntsville, Alabama. The man was a real honest to goodness Jack of all trades. He could build and repair anything he wanted to.

Clay was always pulling pranks on everyone he liked. You just expected something to happen when you saw him coming. He had a friend whom he shared just about everything with Mr. Walker (Hoss) Latham, who lives at Skyline. The two of them enjoyed being around one another, sharing their tales of days gone by. I know Hoss misses Clay a lot.

Clay and Mary Lou had three children, Jimmy Edward, 9/3/1943, Judy Anne, 1/14/1946, and Ronald Lee, 1/6/1949. Submitted by: Mary Lou Paradise (Sisk), County Road 107, Scottsboro, AL 35768
Source: Personal knowledge David Clay Jr. and Mary Lou (Sisk) Paradise in Apple Orchard

David Clay Paradise, Sr.

David Clay Paradise was born March 7, 1882 and died 6 Jan. 1958. He married Minnie Lee Peek. She was born in 1892, died Jan. 24, 1962. Their first home was at Aspel in the Sauta Bottoms. They moved to Cumberland Mountain in the mid-thirtys', when a government project was begun to aid the out of work farmers of Jackson County. They were able to purchase one of the homes that were built and as a matter of fact Clay and Minnie were the only ones of the original settlers that actually paid for their home in full.



Augusta, Ray, (Front) (Back) Veda, Vesta, David Clay Sr. and Minnie Lee Paradise in 1930's.

David Clay helped to build the homes for the other settlers and also farmed to help pay for his home. He suffered a stroke in 1940 and could no longer walk or talk up to the time he died. They had eight children, Jesse Theodore, Oakland Jonce Herbert, Grady Augustus, Vesta Mae, Veda Maebell, David Clay Jr., Augusta Lee,

and Robert Ray. As of this date, Veda and Ray are the only two still living. Both live at Skyline Farms.

David Clay's father was David (Dave) Paradise who came to Jackson County (Larkinsville), from Davidson County, Tennessee, was born April 8, 1857 and died Oct. 3, 1929. He was a farmer. He married Mary Jane Stanley. Their children were Isaac, Jonce Augustus, Richard Lee, Rosa, and David Clay. When Mary Jane died David (Dave) married Mary Lucy Pennington, their children were Ira, Annie, Walter and Harvey.

Dave's parents were Richard born 1822 and died in 1898, and Sarah Smiley, Paradise. Richards parents were Parker born 1795 and Rachel Boles, Paradise. Parkers father was William Paradise who came from North Carolina to Davidson County Tennessee.

William was born in 1760 and died in 1832, August 30. He and his brother(?) settled on a plot near Nashville, Tennessee located on a vast area of mountain Ridge. The two brothers were said to have been seclusive. One brother settled on top of the ridge, the other at the foot. From the time the two homesteaded there it became known as "Paradise Ridge", and has always remained that. There is history of an "uncle Bill" Paradise who blazed the way so that others could follow. He was a large land owner there in Northwest Davidson county, and in about 1815 many were becoming attracted to the area. I find this Uncle Bill is William Paradise.

Several Paradise descendants live on Paradise Ridge today. The area, though once was a very wild and lawless place is at present a quiet and reserved community. It is said that during the time

William settled there it was every man for himself and that the ridge was a rendezvous for reckless men and women who dared deeds of evil and who lived by their wits and the length of their guns. *Submitted by: Veda Paradise, Peek Skyline Farms, AL*
Sources: records and personal knowledge

Grady Agusta Paradise

Grady Paradise, was born in Jackson Co. Alabama on May 30, 1921. He was the son of Jonce Agusta Paradise and Sallie Hart. Grady grew up in Sauta Bottom, joined the navy, died and is buried at sea.

Grady was killed in an engagement the Navy had with the Japanese Navy in the Guadalcanal area on November 13, 1942. The Atlanta on which seaman Paradise was stationed and several cruisers and destroyers went into the Sobo Sound the night of November 12 to head off a Japanese force enroute to Guadalcanal. The Atlanta was hit by a Jap torpedo, was disabled, and then shelled by a heavy Jap cruiser, and sank. Quartermaster 3rd Class Paradise was at his battle station on the bridge and went down with his ship. Almost all the men on the bridge were killed by enemy fire. His bravery brought posthumous awards to his family.



Grady Agusta Paradise

Grady's brothers and sisters were, David Lee, who died at the age of seven. Willie Mae married Duke Paul Hammonds, Jonce Wallace, Robert Stanly, Mary Ruth, Sara Issable, Aubrey Odell, known as Bo. Bo and Mary Ruth and Stanly are the only three of the siblings living today. *Submitted by: Terry Wayne Walker, Scottsboro, AL*

Sources: newspaper, personal knowledge

Jonce Agusta Paradise

Jonce Paradise was born in Sauta Bottom in 1887 and was the son of David Paradise and Mary Jane Stanly, and the grandson of Richard Paradise and Sarah Smiley, who came to Jackson County from Davidson Co. Tenn. A place called Paradise ridge, just outside Nashville, now a part of Joleton. Richard and a son Hysen came to Jackson County looking for a place to live in 1870, then in 1880 the rest of the family are here. Richard served in the Civil War in the confederate army, Richard was a pvt. in Co. G., 2nd Reg't Tennessee Infantry. He was captured and was a prisoner of war. His name appears on a roll of prisoners of war sent from Louisville, Ky. to Vicksburg, Miss., via Cairo, Il., for exchange, on Steamboat Citizen, December 13, 1862. His feet froze during the war, and his grandson Jonce told how he would have to rub them for him because they would hurt.

He applied for his pension at Larkingsville Alabama, but died before he received his first



Jonce and Sallie (Hart) Paradise 50th Wedding Anniversary 1961

check. Jonce lived in Jackson County all his life except one year which he spent in Bagwell Texas in 1913. He married Sallie Hart in 1911 and had 58 wonderful years together until her death in 1969. Jonce farmed until 1933 and was unemployed for about a year due to bad health.

In 1934 Jonce moved his family to Skyline farms where he worked for the government for nine years. He had several jobs with the government, including building roads, grading potatoes, and supervising other farmers. In 1943 he moved to Scottsboro and built a store on Tupelo Pike now known as Gattis Grocery. After two years, he sold this store and bought one at Dutton. After two years, sold it and went to work for the State of Ala. He worked for the state until his retirement in 1954. Jonce and Sallie's children were, David Lee, Willie Mae, who married Paul Hammonds, Wallace, Henry David, Grady, who was killed in an engagement the Navy had with the Japanese Navy in the Guadalcanal area on November 13, 1942.

Other children of Jonce and Sally were, Stanly, Mary Ruth, Sadie, and Aubrey Odell (Bo) Jonce died January 6, 1975. Both he and his wife, Sallie are buried at Zions Rest Cem. in Aspel, along with many other members of the Paradise family. *Submitted by: Gary Hammons, 2514 Gwen St., Scottsboro, AL 35768*
Sources: family records, military records.

Robert Ray Paradise

Robert Ray Paradise was born October 6, 1928 in Aspel, Alabama. His parents were David Clay Sr. and Minnie Lee (Peek) Paradise. Margie Fay (Caves) Paradise was born October 26, 1927 to Thomas Luther and Fanie Lee Caves of Paint Rock Valley in Jackson County. Ray and Margie were married March 3, 1946. Margie passed away today, April 23, 1997.

They lived most of their lives in Jackson County where they raised their three children. Both of them worked in hosiery mills at Skyline and in Rossville, Georgia. Margie also worked for Scottsboro mfg. in Scottsboro for several years. The two of them also worked for George C. Moore company at Skyline several years. They had been married fifty one years at Margies death.

Their children are Joan Delane born April 4, 1947, Connie Ray born October 2, 1954 and Randy Thomas born June 7, 1961, all were born in Jackson county. Joan married Dewey Rayvlon Culver (born Nov. 11, 1948) on June 26, 1968. The two of them had two sons. Stacy Dale born June 6, 1969 and died February 25, 1977, at Huntsville hospital. Casey Rayvlon was born Nov. 8, 1971, and married Lana Michelle Stiefel (born December 21, 1968. They have one son, Casey Landon born December 13, 1991.

Connie Ray married Charles Kenneth (Chuck) Smith (born August 3, 1954, they have a son, Charles Kenneth Smith Jr. born May 5, 1972. Randy married Melani Joy Pinkerton from Madison county, Alabama. Joy was born August 29, 1961 and they were married October 5, 1979. They have a son, Robert Wade born October 8, 1980 and a daughter Brandi Renae born January 1, 1984. *Submitted by: Joan Delane Paradise Culver*
Sources: Bible records and personal knowledge

Jessie Lee Parker

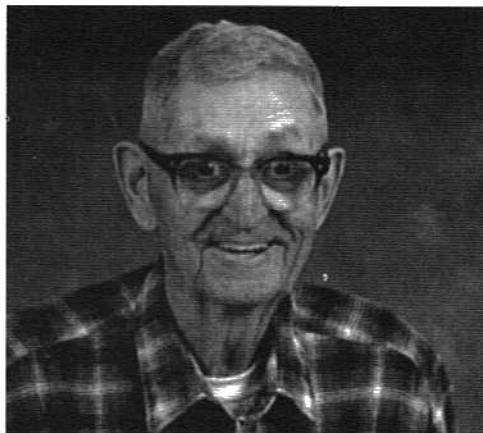
Jessie Lee Parker was born July 6, 1895 near Browntown on Sand Mountain to William Washington and Lou Ezell Parker. His mother, who was from Cedartown, Georgia, died when Jesse was five. Jessie's father remarried on December 15, 1901 to Sarah Jane Brown.

William wanted to move to Hytop and homestead. Sarah Jane was not about to leave home. When the wagon was loaded for the move, she changed her mind. Jessie remembered at age six, waiting at the bottom of Cumberland Mountain until another wagon came along, as it was necessary to double team the oxen in order to pull the loaded wagons up. Their wagon broke a wheel near the top of the mountain and they spent the night there.

They settled at Hytop in a one room shack which had neither fireplace nor stove. William made an oak hearth and fixed up a fireplace. Later he added a side room. Sometime later, they bought a larger place nearby.

Jessie married Minnie Besse Thackerson January 23, 1916; they had three sons, Lonnie, Alvie and Arthur. Lonnie died at 22 months.

William had a mail route, and Jessie delivered the mail for him. Sarah Jane died in 1933, Minnie in 1937 and William in 1944. Jessie also farmed and worked for the G.H. & G. Logging



Jessie Lee Parker

Company at Lakeview, seven miles north of Hytop.

On March 13, 1938, Jessie married Kate Dooley Wright Barksdale, a widow with young daughters, Mary Alice and Ruby. Kate's girls got along very well with Alvie and Arthur.

Kate became the postmistress and set up shop in a small building on their property in Hytop.

The family also had a school teacher boarding with them. When they moved to a better house, Kate wasn't allowed to move the Post Office, so she retired from that job.

Alvie married Lucille Hamic and moved to Harvey, Illinois, where they lived and worked for 30 years. Jessie and Arthur went there about 1942 where Jessie worked for several months at the Buda Company. He didn't like the area and returned to Hytop.

Arthur married Polly Arnold. He farmed and worked as a carpenter.

Ruby married Chesley Brown.

Alice married Vernon (Babe) Clark. They moved to Indiana for awhile but didn't like the area. They came back on the bus and resettled in Hytop, about a mile away from "Papa Jesse" and Kate.

Alice became very ill early in a pregnancy, and Papa Jesse walked 26 miles to Scottsboro to summon Dr. Julian Hodges. They returned in Dr. Hodges' car. It turned out that Alice had measles but no rash. Alice had exposed Jessie's nephew's family and they all came down with measles. It was wintertime and Jessie shoveled a path to Albert's house so that he could take care of them during the illness. Luckily, Alice's baby arrived in good health!

Jessie was a good man and could be counted on to help anyone in need.

Kate was admitted to a nursing home in Scottsboro and Jessie visited her very regularly. After she died in 1983, Jessie continued his daily drive to Scottsboro and usually had coffee at the Variety Bake Shop, then went to the courthouse where he said "it was my job" to carry water (to make coffee) for the blind fellow who ran the concession and then to the hospital and or nursing home to visit friends.

After lunch, he drove back home. This was his routine until about three weeks before he died on September 4, 1989 at age 94.

Submitted by: Mary Alice Wright Clark and Alvie Parker

Source: Family knowledge

Parker

My name is Pamela Faye McGinty Parker. I was born on October 4, 1954 in Montgomery, Alabama. My mother has always said it was the hottest summer of her life. I came to Jackson County, Alabama, with my parents, James Shiver McGinty and Joy Faye Boman McGinty, when I was ten weeks old. My sisters are Jami Lynn McGinty Patterson and Joy Dawn McGinty Sparks. Growing up in Scottsboro, was good, for the most part. My childhood memories are of playing outside with neighborhood friends, going to the lake, swimming, sailing, learning to ride a bicycle, skateboarding, playing with Barbie dolls and Trolls and Little Kiddles, wishing for snow, getting it and sledding down the front lawn at our house on across the road and down the bank toward the lake on the other side, hiking up through the woods and fields to a place we called "the hole," which was actually a gully in the woods, and playing there in the cool shade of the forest. On Sundays our family would drive out to see some land Daddy had bought. We would often hike or walk around there and I learned to appreciate the beauty and wonder of God's creation.

My class was the first one to attend Junior High at the old High School building on College and Scott Streets. When we started there, the lunchroom was not finished and we had to bring our lunches and eat in the room where we were at lunch time. I took piano lessons from Grace Wales and we would give piano recitals in the auditorium there, on the stage. The students would sit back

stage listening to each other play and dreading when we would have to go out there and play.

High School was a very busy and exciting time filled with band, clubs and church activities. Then came college at the University of Alabama, Tuscaloosa. I went to law school at the Birmingham School of Law, where I met my future husband, Ralph Houston Parker, Jr., son of Ralph H. Parker, Sr. and Margaret Shoemaker Parker, and Ralph's son, Joshua Craig Parker, now a Junior at



Joshua, Pam, Ralph and Ry Parker

Vanderbilt University. We were married on May 19, 1979. Our son, James Riley (Ry) Parker, was born on July 1, 1981, the summer before our Senior year of law school. While we were living in Birmingham, I realized that I liked the Scottsboro way of life much better than the "big city" life of Birmingham. We decided to move to Scottsboro, where I could practice law with my father and Ralph could work as an Air Traffic Controller in Huntsville. We are members of First Baptist Church where I was baptized. Now Ry is a Junior at Scottsboro High School, looking forward to the time when he will be "free of this boring little town." He just doesn't realize yet how wonderful this little town is. One day I believe that he, too, will think fondly of coming home when he sees the mountains and lakes of this beautiful area we are blessed to call home.

My paternal grandparents were Ottie Orestes McGinty and Gladys Sarah Shiver McGinty of Monroe County, Alabama, and my maternal grandparents were Grady Monroe Boman and Mary Frances (Fannie) Bickerstaff Boman of Lamar County, Alabama. Through them and my parents I have been blessed with a wonderful Christian heritage which I want to pass along. Submitted by: Pam M. Parker, P. O. Box 100, Scottsboro, AL 35768

Submitted by: Pam M. Parker, P. O. Box 100, Scottsboro, AL 35768

Joe Parrish

Joe Parrish carried the Hytop star route mail from 1928 to 1932 on a horse leaving Hytop post office, traveling down to Crow mountain, going off the mountain to Mud Creek. At the foot of the mountain he would meet the Fackler mailman, Mr. Roach, and pick up the Hytop mail and deliver mail up the valley to the head of Mud Creek. He would eat his sack lunch by the blowing cave, and climb the mountain, coming out close to Skyline and traveling back to Hytop. The ride was about twenty miles.



Joe Parrish, Born July 1900, Died March 1990

Mr. and Mrs. Joe Parrish had nine children. Seven of

them are still living at the writing of this letter. Submitted by: Verlon Parrish, Section, AL

Bridgeport Lady Gaining Recognition As Prominent Educator of State

(1916-36)

"In the annals of the Alabama Department of Education for the last ten years (excerpting from *Bridgeport News-*

Herald, April 9, 1936) the name of Miss Daisy Parton is outstanding. Her rapid advancement from teacher in the elementary grades of her home town to her present position as Director of the Training School in the State Teachers College at Troy, one of the most important educational positions available for women in Alabama, and one not held by any other woman in our state, makes an inspirational story and one that causes the heart of her native Bridgeport to swell with pride.

Following her graduation from the Tennessee River institute, the high school of this city at that time, in 1916 at the head of her class, Miss Parton taught in the elementary schools in Bridgeport, Stevenson, and Mt. Hope, Alabama. She taught in the High School at Bridgeport during the first year of its organization, 1923-24. And she was instrumental in the organization of the High School.

In 1925-28 Miss Parton was Supervisor of the Elementary Schools of Calhoun County with her headquarters in Anniston, leaving there only to accept a position in the State Department of Education as Regional Supervisor of Elementary Education, which place she held for two years.

Some of the most important educational committees in the state have commanded Miss Parton's services. She is now a member of the State Course of Study Committee, and the Consultative Committee in the Alabama Curriculum Study Program, and is President of the organization of County and City Supervisors of Alabama.

She has appeared on numerous programs in state meetings and has contributed several articles to the *Alabama School Journal*.

Miss Parton is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. J. T. Parton of this city. Her brother is Robert T. Parton of the grocery firm which bears his name, and her sisters are Mrs. J. E. Loyd and Mrs. J. B. Beck, all of this city." (1937-1968)

At the time of her death further newspaper articles included Dr. Daisy Parton, professor of elementary education and coordinator of the University of Alabama's Elementary education student teaching program - until her retirement earlier this year, died Sunday (May 28, 1967) at her home in Bridgeport. She was 68.

She held a joint position with the University of Alabama and the Tuscaloosa City Board of Education from 1941-54, and during this time she served as principal of Verner School and director of the student teaching program for elementary education at the Capstone.

Verner School became and continues to be a laboratory school for UA practice teachers in the elementary education program. Hundreds of practice teachers have gone out from Verner School to take positions as teachers elsewhere in the state following graduation.

She received her undergraduate degree from Peabody College in Nashville, Tenn., her MA and EdD degrees from Columbia University.

Before joining the UA faculty in 1941, Dr. Parton was associated with the Calhoun County and the Selma and Andalusia school systems, and served as regional and then state supervisor of education in the State Department of Education.

She was the first woman director of the Training School at Troy State Teachers College and the Laboratory School at the University of Alabama.

She held the position of associate professor from 1941 until 1948 when she was named a full professor. Since 1954, she had worked full time in elementary education at the university, serving as school coordinator of the student teaching program in elementary education.

Dr. Parton was a member of Kapa Delta Pi, Pi Lambda Theta and Delta Kappa Gamma, honor societies for women in education,



Dr. Daisy Parton

Tuscaloosa Zonta Club, and was selected for listing in *Who's Who in America for Women*. Submitted by: Anna Chambless, (Great niece of Daisy Parton), 266 Burgess Drive, Anniston, AL 36207

Sources: 1) Article. Bridgeport News-Herald, April 9, 1936. 2) Newspaper articles May 1967 from Tuscaloosa, Alabama and Chattanooga, Tennessee (e.g. The Chattanooga Times).

Pinkney and Fannie Parton

Pinkney Parton (1820 Alabama — 1880/1900 Tennessee) and his wife, Fannie (December 1822 Alabama — 1900/10 Alabama), were the progenitors of the Paint Rock Valley Parton line. They previously lived in Dechard, Franklin County, Tennessee. Fannie was buried in Webb Cemetery at Trenton. Their known children were: William Marion Parton (1845-); Robert Parton (1846-); Sarah Parton Smith (1847-); Stephen Banister Parton (1849-1911); and Susie Parton Hastings.

Pinkney and Fannie's son, Stephen Banister Parton, was born 16 November 1849 in Alabama and died 8 December 1911 in Paint Rock Valley. He married Mary Jane Williamson who was born 15 September 1855 in Tennessee and died 12 March 1913 in Paint Rock Valley. They were buried in Clay Cemetery at Princeton. Their eleven children were: William Marion; Harvey Leroy; Annie Belle; Henry Jasper; Robert; Martha A.; Nancy Louella; General Lee; Maudie Pearl; Mary Violet; and Della. They were born in Dechard, Franklin County, Tennessee or Trenton, Jackson County.

William Marion Parton (12 March 1877 Tennessee — 3 September 1965) married Nancy Elizabeth Harbin (9 May 1883 Tennessee — 10 November 1970). They married in Trenton 28 February 1901, farmed and lived in Trenton and Paint Rock, and were buried in Trenton Cemetery. Their ten children were: Stephen Banister Parton; Leona Parton; Horace Parton; Bertha Parton Hall; Pansy Parton Cornelison; Delphia Parton Skelton; Ollie Alexander Parton; J. C. Parton; Annie Mae Parton Wilbourn; and Earline Parton Kay Pockrus.

Harvey Leroy Parton (June 1879 Tennessee —) married Jennie Fowler.

Annie Belle Parton (7 April 1881 Tennessee — 24 October 1930) married Marion Alonzo Harbin (11 March 1877 Tennessee — 16 April 1933). They married 29 November 1899 Jackson County and were buried in Prospect Cemetery, Elkmont, Limestone County. Their children, born in Jackson and Limestone Counties, were: Eva Lena Harbin Wilkes; Lula Harbin; Mamie Idabelle Harbin Ward; Clara Mae Harbin; Herbert Alonzo Harbin; Grady Harbin; Frances Etowa Harbin James; William Elbert Harbin.

Henry Jasper Parton (25 July 1884/87 Tennessee — June 1964) married Laura Maybelle Kirkpatrick (July 1888 Alabama — 1943). They were buried in Shiloh Cemetery, Ryland, Madison County. Their children, born in Jackson, were: infant Parton; Hattie Pearline Parton Mills; Mary Magdalene Parton Harbin; Finis Gordon Parton; France Joe Parton; Irene Parton Wells; and Vivian Parton.

Robert Parton (September 1889 Tennessee —) married Lillie Williamson. Their children were: Mabel Parton Powers; William Arlie Parton; Gordon Parton; Grady Parton; and Doris Parton Barnett.

Martha A. Parton (December 1891 Tennessee —) married a Flippo and a Reed.

Nancy Louella Parton (February 1893 Tennessee —) married William Sanders.

General Lee Parton (May 1894 Tennessee —) married Bertha Berry.

Maudie Pearl Parton (22 May 1896 Alabama — 5 December 1970) married John Anderson Coffee (3 January 1895 Alabama — 6 August 1970). They married 24 September 1911 at Garth and were buried at Bellview Cemetery near Maysville, Madison County.

Mary Violet Parton (October 1898 Alabama —) married Jess Sanders.

Della Parton married Raymond Sharp. Submitted by: Bertha Parton Hall, Post Office Box 606, Scottsboro, AL 35768

Patterson

My name is Jami Lynn McGinty Patterson. I was born on June 17, 1957 in Scottsboro, Alabama. I have two beautiful sisters, Pam and Dawn, my parents are Joy and Jim McGinty. I am the middle child and you know what that means! I felt as though I needed to add

spice to the McGinty life! I was always trying to get attention in any way possible! As a child, I have fond memories of playing hide and seek, kick the can, being cheerleader for all the neighborhood sports, skating on the driveway, sailing with Daddy, having movies taken of us climbing in and out of this huge box with all of our neighborhood friends and getting spankings nearly every day! (My mother doesn't remember as well as I) It was a wonderful childhood with parents that adored us and sisters that you could spy on, play with or fight with! If there was a better life, I have never heard of it.

I went to Caldwell, Scottsboro Jr. High, Scottsboro High School and my senior year of high school, I was given a scholarship to Marion Military Institute! There are many stories that could be told from those days but I would have to write a book of my own. After graduating from high school, being the rebellious child that I was, I married. I went to Northeast and Alabama A & M and graduated in Elementary Education, with honors. I taught in Jackson County from 1979-1985, Cherokee County and Anniston from 1985-1991. I went to graduate school at Jacksonville State University and received my Masters degree in Guidance and Counseling



Danny & Jami Patterson, Jason Copeland

in 1991. I returned once again to Scottsboro and was employed as a counselor for a federally funded program, Educational Talent Search, then to Guntersville where I work as a counselor at Carlisle Park Middle School.

My son Jason Copeland was born on December 15, 1981 and he and I have been through

many trials and tribulations together. We have learned much, loved each other even more and grown up together. We have shared many good times and it has been wonderful watching him grow. He has been more than a son to me. We spent several years together ... just the two of us. We have a close, loving relationship. He is 15 now and will enter the 10th grade in the fall at Guntersville High School.

I met my wonderful husband while employed with Educational Talent Search. My friend and secretary introduced us in a very unique way. It was love at first sight! I told Jason the night of our first date that I was going to marry him. I met him on April 21 and after 36 long years, I found the Love of My Life and on October 21, 1993, Danny Gene Patterson and I were married after what seemed to be forever at the most beautiful wedding chapel in the world. Danny is the ideal husband (he doesn't like me to say perfect but he is). He has two beautiful children, Christy who graduates this year and Jeremiah who will be a Junior next fall at Scottsboro High School.

Danny has retired from sheet metal work, finished college at Athens State and received his degree in Business. He has the most perfect business in the world at home. I plan to join him in 6 years, if not sooner. I could go on and on with how wonderful life is at 40! (I can't believe I'm that old!) but I'll end with this, it doesn't get any better than this!!!!!!!!!!!! Submitted by: Jami M. Patterson, 165 Kennamer Cir. N., Guntersville, AL 35976.

Henry Johnson Payne And Eva J. (McClain) Family

Pioneer

Henry Johnson Payne (b: 12/30/1884 Dekalb Co., AL — d: 4/15/59) was the oldest child of Hensley Cabron Payne and Lucy C. (Brown). (See also Hensley Payne and Rev. J. J. Brown articles). Henry married Eva Jane McClain (b: 3/15/1885 Marshall Co., AL — d: 11/14/72). Eva was the daughter of George McClain and Mary McElmore. George McClain lived in Marshall Co., on Gunter's Mountain.

Henry was a farmer, blacksmith and wagon builder. Henry and Eva had nine children. They lived in Jackson Co.; moved to Marshall County, and about 1923 moved back to Dekalb Co., near the top of Sand Mountain between Sylvania and Fort Payne where



Henry Payne in blacksmith shop with his father Hensley.

they spent the rest of their life. It is believed that they lived for a while on Henry's aunt Julie Cambell's place near Browntown between 1905 and 1907.

Henry and Eva's first child was Stella Alice Payne (b: 8/13/05 Jackson Co. — d: 3/23/1979). Stella married William Holly Headrick who died about eight months after

the birth of their daughter, Winnie Kathleen Headrick. She then married George William Knott (b: 8/30/1896 (?) - d: 5/66. They had eight children including: Curtis Knott, Marie (Knott) Phillips, Sybil (Knott) Hughes, Dempsey Ray Knott, Peggy (Knott) Whisanant, Marlon Knott — two others died young. Stella was a housewife and helped her husband farm. William Knott also made chair bottoms, chairs and baskets for sale.

Henry and Eva's second child was Vera Victoria Payne (b: 7/31/07 Jackson Co. — d: 2/8/82). She married Sam B. Coley (b: 5/1900 — d: 1/23/78) and had six children: Ernest Coley, Bill Coley, Aubrey Coley, Evanelle Coley, Martha Coley, and Hazel Coley.

Their third child was Dorothy Edythe Payne (b: 12/15/09 Marshall Co.). Dorothy married Clarence Childress and had five children: Molly Childress, Polly Childress, Beverly Childress, Brenda Childress, and Norma Jean Childress.

Henry and Eva's fourth child was Ira Kemper Payne (b: 9/24/14 Marshall Co. — d: 6/7/60) who married Cloe Whittle. They had two children: Kemper Bernard Payne and Patrica Payne.

Their fifth child was Carl Freeland Payne (b: 2/9/17 Marshall Co.) who married Artie Mae Lacey. They had three children: Donnie Lee Payne, Ronnie Payne, and Ethelyn Payne. Carl lives at Geraldine, AL.

Henry and Eva's sixth child was Sherman Clayton Payne (b: 10/8/18 Marshall Co. — d: 1986). Sherman was married three times: to Margie Tyson (divorced); Annie Mae Knott (divorced); and Geraldine Vandergrift on 6/1/45 (divorced). He and Geraldine had six children: Linda Gail Payne, Capt. Gary Eugene Payne, Sandra Geraldine Payne, Billy Gene Payne (twin), Bobby Dean Payne (twin) and Ted Robert Payne.

Their seventh child was Leonard Perry Payne (b: 5/30/21 Marshall Co.) who married Era "Snooks" Blackwell. They had one child: Barbara Payne. Leonard is buried at Memory Gardens in Albertville.

Henry and Eva's eighth child was Eldrige William Payne who married Sara Elizabeth Whitaker. They had three children: Delores Jacklin Payne, Eldrige William Payne Jr., and one child who died young.

Their ninth child was Conrad Junior Payne (b: 11/30/27 Dekalb Co. — d: 4/9/82, Guntersville, AL). Conrad — pronounced "Conard", married first to Grace Hilley in August 1943. They had one child, Wanda Sue Payne (b: 10/25/45). He later married Louise Branham and had three children: Nyakayo Delane Payne (died young), Theresa (Payne) Godwin, and Tina Louise Payne. Submitted by: Richard V. Spivey (great grandson); 340 Co. Rd. 435; Henagar, AL 35978.

Lucy C. (Brown) And Hensley Cabron Payne Family

Pioneer

Lucy C. (Brown) Payne (b: 7/22/1866, AL — d: 11/11/11) was the first child of Rev. Jesse Jermany and Mary (Bailey) Brown. She grew up in the Reconstruction period in the Oak Level Community (Cleburne, Co) and Adamsburg and Tenbrook Communities (Dekalb Co.). (See Rev. Jesse J. Brown article).

Lucy married Hensley Cabron Payne (b: 6/24/1857 - d: 8/17/1936) on 1/27/1884. Hensley was one of 12 children born to John Payne (b: 1/1/1806 — d: 10/11/1887) and Marthy L. (Maddox) Payne (b: 4/5/1837 (?) — d: 1931). John and Marthy were married on 3/27/1853 in Talladega Co., AL, by J. J. Watson. Their children

were: (1) Nancy Payne (b: 5/2/1854); (2) Hensley C. Payne (b: 6/24/1857); (3) George Payne (b: 8/10/1859); (4) Benson Payne (10/18/1864); (5) L. M. Payne (b: 12/19/1866); (6) E. L. Payne (b: 7/26/1868); (7) James Payne (b: 2/12/1870); (8) Samuel Payne (b: 12/10/1872); (9) Joe Payne (b: 8/20/1874); (10) Allen Payne (b: 9/20/1876); (11) Magia Payne (b: 4/15/1879); and (12) Thomas Payne (b: 3/27/1881).

Lucy and Hensley farmed and Hensley was a blacksmith who was reputed to be one of the finest craftsmen of wagon wheels in the area. He also forged chains and built furniture. In the years prior to Lucy's death, they lived in the Browntown Community on the Clifford S. Campbell farm a short distance from the the Jackson/Dekalb Co. line. She and Cliff's wife Julia were sisters. (See Julia Ann (Brown) (Marshall) Campbell article). Hensley moved around a lot after Lucy's death, reportedly running a livery stable in the New Hope Community near Huntsville for a while, lived around Skyline, and later near Geraldine.

Lucy and Hensley had eight children: (1) Henry Johnson Payne (b: 12/30/1884, AL; d: 4/15/59, Dekalb Co., AL) who married Eva (McClain); (2) Mary M. Payne (b: 8/13/1886 — d: 8/16/46); (3) Addie Lee Payne (b: 7/22/1890, AL; d: 7/6/51) who married Clarence Millican; (4) Jessie Payne; (5) Luther Boyd Payne (b: 2/25/1900 — d: 11/22/52) who married Rena Pearl Duvall (b: 11/17/1899) on 12/25/16; (6) Minnie Payne who married Hugh Benson; (7) Bulah Payne who married Oliver Guffey and (8) Herbert Clayton Payne (b: 9/11/06, AL; d: 4/27/68, GA) who married Vivieenn Warren) — Lucy's children may not be listed in birth order.)

Henry J. and Eva (McClain) lived near the top of the mountain between Sylvania and Fort Payne. They had nine children. (See separate article on Henry J. Payne).

Addie Lee Payne and Clarence Millican lived between Henagar and Pisgah. They had five or six children.

Luther Boyd Payne and Rena Pearl Duvall (b: 11/17/1899) were married 12/25/1916 in Marshall County, AL. They had three children: (1) Clyde Payne (b: 7/25/22 — d: 10/25/52); (2) Nina Mae Payne (b: 8/4/25); and (3) Maritta Payne (b: 7/19/32) who married Richard Solo.

Bulah Payne and Oliver Guffey lived in Sylvania, (Dekalb Co.).

They had seven children: (1) Gartrell Eugene Guffey who married Mae Bowen 7/22/40; (2) Burtram Guffey; (3) Lawrence Guffey who married Lonnie Mitchell (4) Boyd Guffey; (5) Trudy Guffey who married James Bear-den; (6) Eveleen Guffey who married Virgil Ogles; and (7) Velma Guffey who married Oneal Bear-den. Bulah is buried at Town Creek Church Cemetery.



Lucy (Brown) Payne

Herbert C. Payne married Omega Reynolds and had one child: Robert Lee Payne (b: 11/25/26 — d: 6/14/53). Robert Lee drowned in the Tennessee River. Herbert then married Vivieenn Warren on 7/11/28 in Huntsville, AL, and had eight children: (1) Cledith Clayton Payne (b: 11/24/29 — d: 3/14/94); (2) Kenneth Carter Payne (b: 6/23/21); (3) Virgie Mae (Payne) (Long) Buffington (b: 1/20/33); (4) Oscar Trenton Payne (b: 9/30/35); (5) Gwendolyn (Payne) Thompson (b: 8/26/38); (6) Melford Lee Payne (b: 8/30/42); (7) Johnnie Lavena (Payne) Lewis (b: 12/31/45); and (8) Herbert Clayton Payne, Jr. (b: 12/14/50). Herbert and Vivieenn lived in Trion, GA. Vivieenn married again to Joseph Clifton Pinion (b: 1/6/11 — d: 5/13/89) on 5/3/85 after being a widow for 17 years. Johnnie L. (Payne) Lewis, married James Dale Lewis (b: 1/18/38) and had two children: James Clifton Lewis, II (b: 2/2/66) and Kimberly Michelle Lewis (b: 3/20/70).

Lucy (Brown) Payne died in 1911 and is buried in an unmarked grave in the "old Dean's Chapel Cemetery" just south of HY 40. Hensley died near "Forks Creek", in Dekalb Co. Although a funeral home in Albertville was in charge of the funeral, he was left at

home where he was embalmed by his sons. He is also believed to be buried in Dean's Chapel Cemetery. Submitted by: Amanda Brooke Williamson, (great-great-great granddaughter). 340 Co. Rd. 425, Henagar, AL 35978.

William D. Payne Family History

William D. Payne was born on March 14, 1923 in Bridgeport, AL to John Oscar Payne (born Aug. 7, 1896; died Nov. 21, 1971), and Delia Murray Payne (born Sept. 23, 1898; died Jan. 13, 1943). He had one sister, Katherine Payne Smith, and one brother, Charles Lewis Payne.

His family later moved to Orme, Tennessee where William D. attended Orme School. In 1943, he joined the US Army and served three years over-seas in the South Pacific and the Philippines. William D. returned to Jackson County in 1946, and bought a small grocery store, (Jones Store), in Bridgeport, AL, on Highway 72. Payne Bros. Grocery was in business for 22 years.



William D. Payne

In 1948 he married Barbara Ann Matthews of Charleston, SC. She and her family moved to Bridgeport in 1943. They became parents of six children: Aldonna Crabtree, Carol Payne, DeAnn Day, Jean Cooper, William D. Payne, Jr., and Delia Russell. They have seven granddaughters: Heather Case, Holly Crabtree, Stephanie and Suzanne Cooper, Amanda, Lauren, and Katie Scarlett Russell.

William D. served on the City Council and Water Board in Bridgeport and the Equalization Board in Scottsboro during the 1950's. While serving on the Bridgeport City Council, he was responsible for getting the first Police uniform and police car for the city.

In 1968, he opened his own grocery store, the Korner Food Market, located at the corner of Broadway Ave. in downtown Bridgeport, William D. was not only known as a merchant but also as a developer of housing in the community.

The Korner Market was more commonly known as "D's". My father's philosophy was, "the customer is always right." He was a businessman, but also a friend to hundreds of people in our community. That is why his businesses were a success for over 48 years.

He died October 8, 1994 and was a member of the Church of Christ. He is buried in Mt. Carmel Cemetery.

His grandparents were Lowery Dee Payne, (born-Oct. 31, 1849; died-May 11, 1928), Nancy Alzena Ferguson Payne, (born-June 22, 1860; died Aug. 4, 1928), William Alexander Murray, and Nancy Derryberry. Submitted by: Delia Russell, 50523 US Hwy 72, Bridgeport, AL 35740.

Sources: Newspapers; Family Records; Pictures and Personal Knowledge.

The Thomas Crockett Paynes

Thomas Crockett Payne, Sr. was born in Tennessee in 1814. He married Elizabeth Cluck also born in Tennessee in 1814. They were in Jackson County before 1850 and lived in the Bridgeport area where their ten children were born: George H., William, Christiana, Mary, James, Matilda, T.C., Jr., Lowery, Nancy, and Paralee. Elizabeth died in 1867 and he married Mrs. Mary Busby in 1876. He lived in Jackson County until around 1900 when he went to live with Tom and Maggie. He died in 1902. T.C., Elizabeth and George are buried in Doran's Cove Cemetery.

T.C., Jr. "Tom" was born July 21, 1848, and married 1-21-1868 Margaret Jane Hawk "Maggie" born 8-21, 1845. She was the granddaughter of Joseph and Ruhama Thomas of Bridgeport. Tom and Maggie had 8 children: Thomas died at birth, Belle and Joe never married, Dee married Florence Ferguson, Pleas married



Thomas Crockett Payne Family

Lizzie Price, Ed married Mary Blizzard, Mary Etta married Andy Rich and Lytha married Marion Rich. Andy and Marion were the sons of Andrew Guess and Ellen Jane Jackson Rich from Franklin County, Tennessee. Tom and Maggie left Jackson County and moved to Doran's Cove-Orme-Tennessee. They lived there when she died in 1914. Joe, Belle and Tom lived together until his death in 1919. Lytha died in 1920 and Belle went to take care of her children. Joe died in 1922 and Belle in 1937. They are all buried in Doran's Cove.

Mary Etta and Andy married in 1910 and several years later they came to Jackson County, Rash where they worked as farmers. They had 8 children: William, Jane, Lizzie, Edith, Bud, Della, Fred and Etta. They also raised 2 nephews, Cleo and Jim. Andy died of a heart attack about a half mile from home in 1946 after walking to Stevenson to visit his grandchildren. Mary Etta and Etta, who never married, lived with Fred until M.E. died in 1971 at age 87. Fred died in 1987 and they are all buried at Longacre in Rash. Submitted by: V.E. Rich, 400 County Rd. 353, Stevenson, AL 35772. Source: Family History

William Thomas Peacock

William Thomas Peacock 31 Jul 1850-22 Nov 1934 s/o George Washington and Mary Dolberry Peacock of Randolph Co. N.C. married Mary Elizabeth Miller d/o Gilbert Miller 20 Sep 1874 in N.C. Shortly after their first son, Millard was born 15 Jul 1878, (d 13 Sep 1938) they moved to Jackson Co. Ala. In 1886 William bought land on Hytop Mountain near Alto (Skyline) where he



William Thomas and Mary Elizabeth Miller Peacock

raised his family. Millard married Sarah Margaret Worthen. After Millard, came Flora Rebecca 29 Mar 1880 d 18 Nov 1964, married Albert Franklin Claytor, Beth about 1882 d 1882, Martha Ann 6 Jan 1883 d 21 May 1923, married John Johnson, Sarah Lue Zenia 14 Oct 1884 d 6 May 1944, single, William Absolom 23 May 1887 d 24 Nov 1937, married Cora Lee Gorman, John Franklin Harrison 17 Feb 1937 d 6 May 1985, married Margaret Louise Barnhouse, and Charles Thomas 9 Jun 1891 d 21 Jan 1963 married Rose Pearl Travis. George W. Peacock was the s/o Peter and Rachel Modlin Peacock. Peter was the s/o William and Absilla Barden Peacock. John (1716 d 1781) and Patience Raiford (1717) Peacock were William's parents, and Samuel and Mary Peacock were John's parents. Samuel was s/o Samuel (1668-1738) and Mary Stringfellow (1675-1715) Peacock. William Peacock 1642-1722 f/o Samuel 1668 was m (1) Allen or Andrews and about 1704 (2) Katherine Kindred widow of John Kindred.

Children of Millard and first wife Sarah: William Thomas Franklin 17 Jun 1894-7 Aug 1973 married (1) Cordelia Cox (2) Margaret K. Kerns, Flora Elizabeth 24 Jan 1890 d 20 Feb 1912 m Parker Austin, George Washington Monroe b 9 May 1898 d 3 Nov

1973 married Georgia Presley, James Andrew Lawton 24 Mar 1900 d 12 Aug 1983 married Bertie Shaw, Leola 6 May 1902 d Oct 1943 married (1) Thomas Shelton (2) Elijah Mayfield, Arthur Levoyd 3 Apr 1904 d 1 Mar 1983 m (1) Janie Mashburn (2) Eva Mashburn Sanders, John Leonard 29 Jan 1906 d 20 Aug 1989 married Rosa Mae Parker, Mary Ethel 5 Jan 1908 d 11 Sep 1981. Millard married (2) Eliza Jane Lumpkin Collins Williams Peacock. Their children: Charles Howard 2 Dec 1911 (still living in Hytop, Ala.) married Bessie Parker, Sue Jane 8 Mar 1914 d 24 Oct 1985 married Ray Buford Allen, Gordon Harding 31 Mar 1921 d 3 Nov 1981 married Mildred Alta West, Millard Gerstle 7 Jul 1924 d 5 Jun 1991 married Mildred Scott.

Flora, Beth and Sarah did not have children. Martha and John Johnson's children: Orville, 13 Feb 1904, Oscar, Mary Nelle m Frank Patton, Hugh Ed 11 Aug 1916-6 Jan 1961 and Irene married Sims. William and Cora's children: Ruby Lee 30 Mar 1921-1955 married Roger K. Eastman, Gilbert M. 31 Jan 1923-12 Mar 1945 killed in WWII in the Philippines, and Carrie Elizabeth 13 Oct 1925 married Lee Gorham. John and Margaret's children: William Monroe 9 Dec 1937 married Lois Kay Hall, James Lawrence 18 Mar 1940 married Patricia Jo Marsh, John Wesley 21 Mar 1942 married Delores Ann Freeman, Robert Earl 3 May 1945 married Cheryl Sue Buxton, Donna Sue 27 Sep 1947 married (1) George Elvin Elmore (2) Kenneth Eugene Edgington

Charles and Rosa's only son, Thomas William 31 Jul 1923 married Lois Giles and lives in Michigan. Submitted by: Minnie Carrender.

Willis Pendergrass

Willis Pendergrass was born in 1822 in Kentucky. His father was James Alexander Pendergrass; the name of his mother is not known. The Pendergrass family has its roots in Virginia.

Willis Pendergrass married Nancy Clark on 24 February 1843 in Marshall County, Alabama. They had the following children: Mary A. Pendergrass; Susan Pendergrass; William H. Pendergrass; John G. Pendergrass; Sam Pendergrass; L T Pendergrass; Margaret Pendergrass and H E Pendergrass.

Willis Pendergrass served in the Confederate Army, 48th Alabama Infantry; his Civil War records list him as "musician". Little information is given on his Civil War records and Willis did not live to apply for a pension for his service in the Confederate Army.

It is not known where Willis and his wife are buried. Submitted by: Committee and Researched by: Sandra Hayes Johnson

Andrew Jackson Perry

Andrew Jackson Perry was born March 7, 1844, in Irving College, Tennessee, (Warren County). He married Susann Cagle December 22, 1859, in Sequatchie County, Tennessee. In 1861, he enlisted in the Confederate States Army, (35th Tennessee Infantry, 2nd Co. D - formally F), and served until captured in 1864. They continued to live in Tennessee until 1870, when they moved to Jackson County, Alabama. The Coalmine Mountain area, (Hambrick Sinks).

Andrew Jackson and Susann (Cagle) Perry had 10 children: 1. William Henry Perry b. November 27, 1860, Tennessee, married Sarah Elizabeth Smithey in Madison Co., AL 1884. 2. Mary Elizabeth Perry b. December 22, 1861, Tennessee, married William Press Bates in Madison Co., AL, 1894. 3. Margaret Perry b. October 12, 1865 Tennessee, married John B. Honea in Jackson Co., AL, 1882. 4. Sarah Jane Perry b. February 20, 1868, Tennessee, married George Allen Sharp in Madison Co., AL 1894. 5. Rebecca Perry b. March 14, 1870, Tennessee, d. August 1, 1884, Alabama (Possibly buried Perry Cemetery). 6. Malinda Susann Perry b. August 27, 1872, Alabama, d. August 26, 1875, Alabama, (Possibly buried Perry Cemetery). 7. Berthina Perry b. March 30, 1875, Jackson Co., Alabama, married Shadrick MeShack Honea in Jackson Co., AL, 1891. 8. Andrew Jackson Perry Jr. b. April 20, 1878, Alabama, married 1st Mary Ellen Cagle 2nd Mary Catherine Taylor 3rd Linnie Lee Chapman (all married in Texas). 9. David Ezekiel Perry b. June 23, 1880, Alabama, d. August 15, 1880, Alabama (Possibly buried Perry Cemetery). 10. Martha Ella Perry b. August 23, 1881, Alabama, married Linzy Zeus Cagle in Texas 1904.

Susann Cagle Perry died May 1, 1899 in Jackson Co., Alabama. She is buried in the Perry Cemetery on Coalmine Mountain (Jackson Co., AL). The only marker on the grave is a rock with death date carved on it.

They attended Charity Baptist Church on the mountain, though its Post Office was through New Market, Alabama. The church remained there until it was moved from the mountain to Hurricane Road. Now called Hurricane Grove Baptist Church.

Andrew Jackson Perry married Barbara Ellen Sharp May 18, 1902 in Madison Co., Alabama. Andrew Jackson and Barbara Ellen (Sharp) Perry continued to live in Hambrick Sinks until between the years 1910-1912, when they moved off the mountain to Plevna, Alabama.

Andrew Jackson and Barbara Ellen (Sharp) Perry had 6 children: 1. Eliza Idella Perry b. December 22, 1902 Jackson Co., AL, married David Ambrous Gwathney in Madison Co., AL, 1927. 2. Laura Annie Perry b. March 21, 1904 Jackson Co., AL, d. March 17, 1943 Madison Co., Alabama. 3. William Carey Perry b. June 26, 1906 Jackson Co., AL, married Annie Laura Pruitt in Madison Co., AL, 1928. 4. John Riley Perry b. March 14, 1908, Jackson Co., AL, married Johnnie Beatrice Simmons in Madison Co., AL, 1927. 5. Frances Ellen Perry b. June 9, 1910, Alabama, married Shirley Newman in Madison Co., AL, 1934. 6. Benjamin Franklin Perry b. January 7, 1912 Mad. Co., AL, married Evelyn Marie Ames in Madison Co., AL, 1929.

Andrew Jackson Perry lived in Plevna until his death, September 15, 1920. Barbara Ellen lived in Plevna until her death in 1948. They are both buried at Miller Cemetery in Plevna (Madison Co., AL).

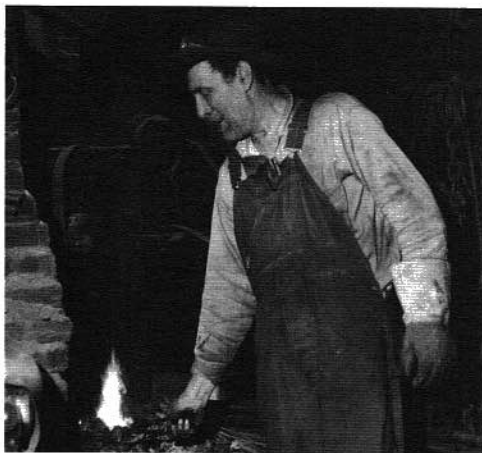
This is an article of one of my ancestors that lived in Jackson CO., AL. He homesteaded land December of 1870 in Hambrick Sinks, Jackson Co., AL. They lived there until 1910-1912 when they moved to Plevna in Madison Co., AL. Submitted by: Elizabeth Ann Perry Mason, 1266B Buddy Williamson Road, New Market, AL 35761.

I'm Proud To Be A Blacksmith's Daughter

Pioneer

My grandpa, Ervin R. Phillips (1871-1917), married Martha Thrower (1866-1934) about 1890; they settled in Limrock. Ervin worked for the railroad 22 years. He bought his first blacksmith shop from Mr. Petty in the Woodville area. In 1912, he moved his shop to Scottsboro, on West Laurel Street where the first Coca-Cola Bottling Plant later stood. When Ervin Phillips died in 1917, his son, George B. Phillips, Sr. (1900-1978), left school to take over the business, care for his mother, and help with the brother and sisters still in school (John, Callie McDonald, and Martha Moore); the older children (Eli, Frances Glasco, and James) had married and moved away; sister Louise Maples had died previously. This George B. Phillips and Mary Bridges Wallace Phillips (1903-1977) became the parents of George B. Phillips, Jr.; Howard "Waddy" Phillips; Mary Frances Phillips Abernathy; J. D. Phillips; Brenda Phillips Turner; and Addie Phillips Atkins. About 1929, while still caring for his mother, George Sr. bought property (from Mr. Coffee and Mr. Bynum) on the north side of Peachtree Street and moved his blacksmith shop there beside Bynum Branch, about a block and a half west of the town square. George, Sr., ran that shop until his retirement in 1972. As far as we know, that was the last blacksmith shop within the city limits and possibly in North Alabama. He taught his three sons blacksmithing as they grew up; George, Jr., continues to practice the trade still today, doing most of his work from his home-shop.

Our father worked in his shop often from before sunrise until after sunset almost every working day of his life, helping the farmers and citizens of North Alabama keep their equipment in good working order. His fees were small for the work done; many times he received merely a "promise" of payment, often forgotten with the passage of time. But he continued to do whatever work those "promisers" needed, no matter what.



George Benjamin Phillips Sr.

Rain or shine, our father walked to and from the shop nearly every day, tho sometimes accepting a ride from a friend or family member; as far as I know, my father never owned a car - at least not during my lifetime. Our mother usually carried lunch to him every day, unless one of the children (and later, grandchildren) volunteered for the privilege of taking that warm meal to "Paw." He wasn't much interested in modern conveniences; there wasn't even a telephone in the shop until his children decided he needed one in case of an emergency. Some of the brothers and sisters had a phone installed at the shop, possibly in the late 1950s or early 1960s; but I don't believe my father ever made a call on that phone!

During his lifetime, George B. Phillips, Sr., talked of having grown up in a blacksmithing family. His grandfather, Benjamin Phillips (1848-1925), had been a blacksmith; and probably there had been blacksmiths in the family some generations before that. We aren't sure of the locations of these earlier Phillips' shops, but we believe that they were within what is now Jackson County.

I grew up around the blacksmith shop, as did my brothers and sisters; in that setting we all learned many valuable lessons, most of which continue to serve us well today. If there had been a Loretta Lynn in the bunch, one of us would have written "We're Proud to be the Village Blacksmith's Children." Submitted by: Brenda Phillips Turner, 2706 Hiawatha Dr., San Antonio, TX 78210-5519. Sources: Family oral history and genealogical research.

Phillips Families Of Jackson County

This factual story of one line of the Phillips family of Jackson County begins with Alfred Phillips who was born in South Carolina in 1824 and migrated to what is now Jackson County before 1850. He married Elizabeth who was born in Alabama and they had seven children. They are William W., James W., Benjamin F., Zillman Alfred, Sarah C., Margaret and another son not named as of the 1860 census of Dekalb County. His occupation is shown on one census as a Miller. We think this part of Dekalb County eventually became Jackson County. Benjamin F. Phillips, his third born son, is my ancestor.

Not much is known about the other children of Alfred's but a guess would be that they still have descendants in Jackson County.

Benjamin F. Phillips was born in 1848. He married Rachel Maria Little, the daughter of Isaac and Mahala Little of Jackson County the first time. They had three boys and three girls and lived most of their life in Jackson County. He was known to be a man who could figure out a lot of things. Such as pounding a round bullet into a long round bullet saying it would go farther and straighter. He was a blacksmith and a carpenter able to make anything with his hands. He passed this trait along to his descendants.

His first born was Ervin R. Phillips who lived in Jackson County and married Martha Elizabeth Thrower. They had 8 children, 4 boys and 4 girls. He owned a blacksmith shop first in Woodville and later in Scottsboro. He later passed this shop on to his son George B. Phillips.

John William Phillips, my grandfather, married Sarah (Sally) Margaret Skelton the daughter of James Madison Skelton and Catherine Shankles. Just when they got their little family started, John William took Laugrippe (pneumonia) and died 21 January 1910 near Aspel. Since they were sharecroppers and not up in society he was not allowed to be buried in church cemeteries. These were held for the well to do people. They had to take him to a public cemetery to bury him. At this time the only public cemetery was Goosepond. What a chore it must have been to take him by horse and buggy over the mountains to Goosepond to be buried in January.

Sally was left in a predicament with five children between ages 2 months and 12 years. Since John William had been a sharecropper and they barely existed she had lost her means of feeding her family. Neither John William nor Sally had any education. She struggled and even tried living with George W. Phillips and his family. John Green saw how dissatisfied she was and how hard it was on George W. to feed them all. He decided he could do something to make it easier on his mother and brothers and sisters. So he came to Huntsville and went to work in Merrimack Cotton Mill at the age of 12. His mother saw that it was making it hard on him to try to feed them all. She, too, decided to move to Huntsville and go to work in the mill. This move made it somewhat easier on her since the mill furnished them a house to live in. Also she had a sister living there that helped her out by keeping the children while

she worked. Life was hard but a little easier than it was in Jackson County. At least Sally could see that her children had something to eat and a roof over their head.

John William and Sally Skelton Phillips children were; John Green Phillips who married Ruby Anderson the first time and Edna Graham the second time. Bertie Bessie Phillips married Andy Manning the son of James and Malinda Manning of Jackson County and lived most of her life in Jackson County. One of her daughters, Elsie B. Nippers still lives in Scottsboro. Alfred Phillips, my father, married Clara Estelle Patterson from Lynchburg, Tennessee and lived most of his life in the Bell Factory Community of Madison County. He was a Paint Supervisor for K & M Paint and Glass Company in Huntsville. George Ervin Phillips married Ida Mae Newby and owned a Cafe in Huntsville. Irene Rachel Mariah Phillips married Vernie Rooker and died from childbirth at an early age. She and the baby are buried beside her mother and George Ervin in Maple Hill Cemetery in Huntsville. Alfred is buried at Valhalla Cemetery in Huntsville and John Green is buried at Memorial Gardens in Huntsville. Bertie Bessie is buried in Pine Haven Memorial Gardens in Scottsboro beside her husband, Andy.

George W. Phillips lived all his life on Tupelo Pike in Jackson County. He married first time to Martha Reed and second time to Maggie Lee Towers. They had ten children. One of them, William T. still lives on the homeplace on Tupelo Pike.

Rebecca J. Phillips married Will Towers in 1907 and died in childbirth, in 1908. It is not known where Rebecca or Bennie M. is buried.

Mary Phillips married first time to Samuel Padgett and had one son. The second time was to E.T. Gross. They are all three buried in Center Point Cemetery on Tupelo Pike.

Bennie Mariah Phillips married Jim Olinger and died when son, Benny, was born.

Benjamin F. Phillips' second wife, Elizabeth Ennis Reed, and several children are buried in Gunter Mountain Cemetery at Swaeringin in Marshall County. Only one, Martha who married Isaac Anderton lived to be grown. She and her husband are also buried in this cemetery.

From 1840 or 1850 the Phillips name can be documented as living in Jackson County.

Sources: Census records and family recollection; Cemetery documentation.

William Thomas Phillips

William Thomas Phillips was born 11-5-1916, in the Centerpoint Community just north of Scottsboro, AL. He was the fourth child born to George Washington and Maggie Lee Towers Phillips. His older siblings were Stella, Allie, and Homer, the younger children were Fred, Maybelle, Helen, King, Ruth, and Hugh. There were ten children born during a span of 20 years and all grew to adults. Hugh was killed during the Korean War at the age of 21.

William tells many stories of his growing years with siblings, relatives, and neighbor children. It was a time when no one had to lock a door, and the door was always open to anyone who passed by. Hardly a meal passed without someone outside of the family being at the table. It was just the usual thing for someone to spend the night, or even for some of the family to move in for a while if they were in need of a place to stay. If someone happened to be traveling by when nighttime came, they were always welcome to spend the night. He tells of being awakened one cold winter night by someone knocking on the door. His father answered and a man entered in a heavy overcoat. He had a long beard that was iced over and he looked like he was almost frozen. George built a big fire for him and he sat in a chair in front of the fire the rest of the night. William doesn't remember the man's name, but it was a sight that he would never forget.

When he was young, they often bathed in the local ponds when the weather was suitable. There was a pond in the pasture about 100 yds. behind the house. One day three of his brothers and a neighbor boy decided to go for a bath and they took along their clean clothes. They undressed, spread their clean clothes out for quick dressing and dived into the pond. While they were bathing, two of their sisters and two of the neighbor's sisters slipped down to the pond and took all of their clothes back to the house. While the girls were fleeing the scene, they dropped one of the older boy's shirts. When the boys got out to dress, they found all of their clothes had vanished. They found the dropped shirt and realized



William T. Phillips & Children

what had happened. They made the youngest boy put the shirt on and go to the house for help. He went home holding the shirt together between his legs and got his daddy to make the girls return the rest of the clothes.

There was a pond about half of a mile from their home that was known as the "round hole." The local belief was that it was bottomless and flowed underground into the ocean. They believed this because, it was so deep they could not find the bottom while diving. They tell of someone who let his wagon roll into the pond and it was never found.

They decided to seine the fish from the pond and they needed to remove the logs. They used a "stump puller," which was a type of mule operated winch to accomplish the task. They then sawed the logs for firewood. These logs were as solid as if they had been fresh cut even though they had been in the water for years. Neighbors gathered from throughout the community to seine and share the fish. There were all types of fish in the pond, catfish, bass, bream, crappie, and others. They piled the fish up on the bank and one man stood with his back to the pile and called out family names as another man would hold up each fish. After it was over, they might swap fish. They did it this way so everything would be fair and no one would get their feelings hurt.

They were told that a mermaid made her home in this pond. She



Sybil Reed Phillips wife of William T. Phillips

had made her way there underground from the ocean. You were supposed to be able to hear her crying at night, because she was lonely for others of her kind. William says that they never found a mermaid in the net while they were seining, but one of his sisters-in-law always said she had heard her. (The woods were full of owls.)

Times were hard during those years, but they also had loads of fun and

learned a lot of lessons to take them through life. He learned the lessons of honesty, compassion, hard work, and the importance of God and family. He lives by these principles every day. He and his wife, Sybil, worked hard to provide a living for their family and to teach them the things that really mattered in life. Two of his favorite sayings are, "plain talk is easy to understand," and "if you have to ask yourself if something is right or wrong, more than likely it's wrong and you had better not do it."

William Thomas Phillips married Sybil Irene Reed on 11-20-1937. She was born 11-25-1918 and died 1-17-1976. She was the daughter of Pierce William and May Etta Hancock Reed. (See article on Pierce William Reed). William and Sybil were the parents of William Eugene, born 5-18-1940, Wanda Louise, born 4-4-43, Brenda Gail, born 5-30-1951 and Thomas Howard, born 9-16-1953. William Eugene married Margaret Ann Moore and they have a son, William David, born 6-4-1969. Louise married Robert Jerry Dean, (See article on William Garland Dean, Sr.) and they have daughters, Tina Jeanette (Joseph) Sutphin, born 1-1-1966 and Melinda Lyn (Bobby) Gilbert, born 10-31-1967. Brenda married Larry Lusk. They have children, April Heather Cooper born 5-20-1975, and Adam Dewayne, born 9-10-1978. Thomas Howard married Ann Gilberti and they have children, Jason Sterling, born 9-22-1972, and Jennifer Irene (Tracey) Holcomb, born 3-8-1977. Later married Darlene Ferguson and they have children, Amy

Nicole, born 4-5-1983, and William Thomas, born 5-12-1984. He also has four great grandchildren, Erin Elizabeth Gilbert, Jonathan Andrew Gilbert, John Robert Keller, and Aubrey Anna Cooper.

William married his second wife, Jimmie Dulaney Hall on 6-18-1978.

William traces his Phillips roots back through his father George Washington Phillips, born in 1877 in Jackson County and died in 1942, and Maggie Lee Towers, 5-2-1889 to 5-18-1975, to Benjamin Franklin -1848 to 1925- and Rachel Mariah Littles Phillips -1850 to 1913. His Towers lines goes back through Benjamin R., born in 1854 and Nancy Sherrill Towers, to Benjamin F., born 1829- and Lucy Towers, born 1832 in GA. *Submitted by: William E. Phillips, 402 County Road 328, Scottsboro, AL 35768.*

Sources: Personal Knowledge; Family Records; Census Records; Library Research.

David Methvin And Margaret Lauderdale Pierce

David Methvin Pierce was born on August 27, 1957 in Scottsboro, the middle child of Harold Lloyd Pierce (b. April 25, 1927, Nashville) and Nadean Bryant Pierce (b. September 28, 1931, Hollywood). David and his brother, Timothy Harold (b. April 28, 1956) and sister, Betsy Pierce McRae (b. July 10, 1961), all attended Scottsboro High, with David graduating in 1975. After studying at the University of Alabama for two years, he attended Palmer College of Chiropractic in Davenport, Iowa. Graduating, summa cum laude in 1980, David, a fourth generation chiropractor, joined his father and grandfather in the Scottsboro practice in January, 1981.

David married Carol Walker on December 18, 1982. Kristin Elisabeth Pierce was born to this union on March 2, 1984. Kristin is currently in the 8th grade, and plays saxophone in the band. She enjoys reading, swimming, and playing different sports. David and Carol divorced in 1989.

David married Margaret Lauderdale Wylie on May 27, 1990. Margaret (born March 29, 1956, Denton, Texas) was adopted as an infant by the late Dr. Elzie P. and Hazel Womack Lauderdale. Her natural parents are Janice Wynne Caldwell of Kilgore, Texas, and Dr. Gerald McDougal of Austin, Texas. She graduated in 1974 from Starkville (Mississippi) High School and from Cleveland (Tennessee) State College with a degree in nursing (R.N.) in 1983. She was working in labor and delivery at Humana Hospital in Huntsville when they married. Margaret had four children: Kirsten, Joel, Bethany and Bryan.

Kirsten Joy Duncan, born June 3, 1977 in Starkville, is a 1995 graduate of Scottsboro High. She is currently attending Athens State College, majoring in early childhood education. She enjoys performing in local college theater. Joel M. Duncan, born July 24, 1979 in Maben, Mississippi, is a 1997 graduate of Scottsboro High. He is enrolled at Northeast Alabama State Community College, studying accounting. Bethany Marie Wylie, born March 4, 1986 in Guntersville, Alabama, is presently in the 6th grade at Page Elementary. She is a beginning band member, enjoys reading, and is a cast member in a local college production. Bryan Michael Wylie, born July 21, 1987 in Guntersville, is in the 5th grade at Page. He enjoys baseball, basketball, football and swimming.

David and Margaret have two daughters, Allyson and Emelie. Allyson Wynne Pierce, born May 10, 1991 in Huntsville, is in the 1st grade at Nelson Elementary. She loves school, swimming, t-ball, and Walt Disney movies. Emelie Grace Pierce, born January 24, 1994 in Scottsboro, is beginning pre-school. She is always busy playing with the family cat and loves the outdoors.

David has been practicing chiropractic at Pierce & Pierce Chiropractic Clinic for the past 17 years. He is an avid Alabama football



Clockwise from top: Kirsten, Joel, Kristin, Bethany, Bryan, Emelie, Margaret, Allyson and David.

fan and enjoys genealogy (talking with people from all over the country helping put this heritage book together), walking, snorkeling and all sports. Margaret stays busy being a mother and homemaker, enjoys bargain hunting, cooking and her friends. They are members of the First Baptist Church in Scottsboro. *Submitted by: Margaret Pierce, 3218 Scenic Drive, Scottsboro, AL 35769.*

Harold Lloyd And Nadean Bryant Pierce

Harold Lloyd Pierce, born April 25, 1927, in Nashville, Tennessee, was the only child born to Hattie Mae Methvin (born March 4, 1911 in Bear Creek, Alabama) and James Porter Pierce (born July 24, 1911 in Paris, Tennessee). Raised during the Depression, his family moved several times wherever there was work available. His father worked for the WPA in Lawrenceburg, Tennessee, did some tenant farming on Sand Mountain around Henagar, and finally moved to Lewisburg, Tennessee, where he repaired radios for Western Auto.

Harold spent his teen-age years in the Lewisburg, Tennessee area where he graduated from Marshall County High School in 1945. After graduation, Harold joined the Navy and during the end of World War II, was stationed in Norfolk, Virginia. After the war, he attended and graduated from the Palmer School of Chiropractic in Davenport, Iowa in 1948. Harold's maternal grandfather, Wilbur Elam Methvin graduated from Palmer in 1919 and his parents graduated from there in 1946. Harold bought a practice in Decatur, Alabama, but having no car, he traded his practice to his parents for their practice in Scottsboro in 1950.

Harold married Farrar Nadean Bryant, the daughter of Shula Bell (Hammons) and Martin Jackson Bryant on June 10, 1951 at the First Baptist Church in Scottsboro. She was born September 28, 1931, the third of six children: Fred, Aileen, Nadean, Gene, Jack and Doug. They were raised on a farm between Hollywood and Carnes, in a small community called Cuba, on land that had been in the Bryant family for generations. Nadean attended Hollywood School and graduated from Jackson County High in 1949. After graduating she worked in Atlanta and Scottsboro for the Coca-Cola bottling plant.

Harold and Nadean's first office also served as their first home, in the rather small building where H&R Block is presently located on Willow St. After buying a house on Charlotte Street, their family started to grow with the births of three children, Timothy Harold born April 28, 1956, David Methvin born August 27, 1957, and Joy Elizabeth (Betsy) McRae born July 10, 1961. All three children followed in their father's footsteps by practicing chiropractic.

Harold has served several times on the Scottsboro City Council, was President of the Jaycees, served several years as Parliamentarian of the Alabama State Chiropractic Association, and was on the Board of Examiners and the Board of Directors. He was the State Chiropractor of the Year in 1977 and was awarded the Lifetime Achievement Award in 1990. He has been a Deacon and Sunday School teacher at the First Baptist Church for years.

Nadean is active in the Christian Women's Club, WMU, was also a Sunday School teacher, member of the Chiropractic Auxiliary and



Harold, Nadean, Betsy, Tim and David Pierce (1964)



Harold and Nadean Pierce.

other organizations. She was awarded the State of Alabama Chiropractic wife of the year in 1989. She enjoys reading, visiting with her fourteen grandchildren, playing bridge and shopping with her friends, Mary Jane and Flo.

Now semi-retired, Harold and Nadean enjoy traveling in their motor home. *Submitted by: J.P. Pierce, 624 E. Willow St., Scottsboro, AL 35768.*

James Porter And Hattie Mae Methvin Pierce

James Porter (J.P.) Pierce was born in Paris, Tennessee on July 24, 1911. His great-great grandfather, John Pierce (1792-after 1880), joined the service during the War of 1812 in Mecklenburg Co., Virginia, and later moved with his family to Henry County, Tennessee. There he raised 6 boys and 1 girl. J.P.'s parents were James Alfred (Alf) Pierce (July 8, 1883-October 2, 1942) and Annie



Drs. James Porter (J.P.) and Hattie Mae Methvin Pierce.

Bell Gateley (July 8, 1887-December 10, 1960). His siblings were: Eula Mae Barney Clark, Joseph Monroe and Warren Harding Pierce. The family moved to Birmingham, Alabama, where Alf worked as a machinist. J.P. met his future wife, Hattie Mae Methvin, there.

Hattie Mae Methvin, was born in Bear Creek, Alabama on March 4, 1911. She was the only child of Wilbur Elam (Will) Methvin (May 26, 1889-August 23, 1963) and Hattie Mae Wilson (February 28, 1890-

March 9, 1911). There were two brothers who died while infants. Because her mother died just 5 days after her birth, her grandparent raised her. Her grandfather, Richard Robertson (R.R.) Methvin (September 5, 1845-March 7, 1921) was raised in Coweta County, Georgia. He served in Company E of the 10th Georgia Battalion, and was wounded in the right shoulder at the Battle of Dutch Gap in Virginia, causing some paralysis of the right side of his face, right shoulder and arm. Her grandmother was Elizabeth Jane Hendrix (April 21, 1845-January 27, 1936), and her father was the last of nine children. The Methvins moved to Bear Creek in the late 1890's and R.R. served as mayor and postmaster in the early 1900's. Her father was first in a long line (about 30) family members who became chiropractors.

Hattie and J.P. were married in Birmingham, and their only child, Harold Lloyd Pierce was born in Nashville on April 25, 1927. J. P. worked the WPA on the roads around Lawrenceburg, Tennessee and then moved to Lewisburg, Tennessee around 1939 repairing radios for Western Auto. Harold graduated from Marshall County High in 1945 and joined the Navy. J.P. and Hattie then went to Palmer School of Chiropractic, graduating in August of 1946.

Dr. Hattie and J.P. started a practice a Tuscumbia, Alabama, sold out and went to West Point, Mississippi. They moved to Scottsboro in 1947 and practiced there until they traded practices with their son Harold, who had bought a practice in Decatur, Alabama after graduating from Palmer School of Chiropractic in 1948. They practiced in Decatur until 1973, when they semi-retired and moved back to Scottsboro. J.P. worked part-time until he retired in 1990.

They enjoyed ballroom and square dancing, with J.P. being a very impressive dancer, along with going to the Scottsboro Senior Citizens group meetings while they were in good health. Hattie loves watching the Atlanta Braves despite the cataracts that severely limit her vision. They are grandparents of three (all chiropractors) and great-grandparents of fourteen. *Submitted by: Hattie Pierce, 624 E. Willow St., Scottsboro, AL 35768.*

The Timothy H. Pierce Family

Timothy H. Pierce was the first born of Harold L. and Nadean B. Pierce on April 28, 1956 at the Hodges Clinic in Scottsboro. He attended Caldwell Elementary, Scottsboro Jr. High and then graduated Scottsboro High School in 1974.

After graduation Timothy spent the next four years in the U.S. Navy as a Data Processing Specialist. While in the Navy he met



Joel, Tim, Jackson, Cindy Standing: Lyndsey, Lauren Pierce

his future wife, Cynthia K. Beeson in Charleston, S.C. Cynthia was born and raised in Columbus, Ohio and moved to South Carolina when her dad, Robert Beeson, was transferred. She was attending Clemson University when they met.

Timothy and Cynthia were married at the First Baptist Church in Scottsboro on January 6, 1979, three weeks after he

was discharged from the Navy. While in the Navy, he attended the Baptist College at Charleston and transferred to Northeast State University and then to Life Chiropractic College at Marietta, Ga. Dr. Timothy graduated with a Doctor of Chiropractic degree in December of 1982. The Pierces had their first child, Lyndsey Savannah, born in April of '82, eight months before graduation.

After graduation, Doctor Timothy and his family moved to Winfield, Alabama, to take over the practice of their late cousin, Dr. Boyd Jackson. The Pierces have been living and practicing in the Winfield area since January of 1983 and have had three more children. Lauren Elizabeth was born in March of '84, Joel Timothy in June of '88 and Jackson Morgan in July of '94.

Dr. Timothy has been the representative for the state of Alabama in the International Chiropractic Association for eight years, the chaplain for the representative assembly for two years, the treasurer for the Alabama State Chiropractic Association for two years and the secretary of the same association for two years.

Dr. Timothy also goes on mission trips each year since '88, where he teaches the Bible and adjusts many native pastors. His trips include five to northern India, two to Romania and one to Zaire, Africa. He is directly responsible for starting two Bible schools in northern India to train native pastors. *Submitted by: Timothy Pierce, P.O. Box 1320, Winfield, AL 35594.*

Lessie Lou Ella Long Plemmons Plemmons-Long

Harrison Benjamin Plemmons was born June 20, 1885 in Fanin County, Georgia. He was the son of Thomas V. Plemmons (1858 - September 16, 1878) and Margaret F. Rodger(s) (1858- Sept. 23, 1897). Thomas was born in Madison County, N.C. and Margaret was born in Haywood County, N.C.

A group of Plemmons came to this country from Ireland and settled in Middle Creek on a land grant from the Carolinas. Tom's parents settled around Haywood County. Both Tom and Margaret are buried in North Carolina. They were the parents of nine children: Mary B., William M., Lora, Caney, Andy, Cordell, Harrison B., Bessie and Jessie. Benjamin Harrison married Lessie Lou Ella Long August 15, 1909 in Protection Georgia by Rev. Jud Wilkes. Sissoro Holden was witness.

Ella was born Feb. 5, 1894 in Gilmer County, Georgia, daughter of James M. Long (Jan 13, 1850 - April 21, 1921) and Martha Jane Magnus (April 30, 1891 - March 2, 1949). Both are buried at Pleasant View Cemetery, Dutton, Alabama.

Benjamin and Ella lived at Elijah, Georgia and near Henagar, Alabama in Jackson County until his death of a heart attack July 8, 1935. The couple had 10 children. They were: Thomas Cordell, (August 24, 1911 - September 21, 1994); Verlin, (October 24, 1913 - February 8, 1987); Vernie Lee, (July 4, 1917 - November 23, 1990); Miles Harvey, (January 24, 1919 - March 22, 1976); Claude Hardings, (April 8, 1921 - May 23, 1943); Ana Joyce, (November 15,

1923 - September 8, 1992); Troy, (October 30, 1925); Martha Lois, (January 1, 1928); Edward, (January 11, 1932 - February 15, 1963); and Verdie Ree, (November 12, 1933).

Thomas Cordell Plemmons married Una Lee Elliott, (1909 - 1971). Yvonne Curis is their child.

James Verlon Plemmons married Delmar Hicks (1921-1995). Their children are Delayne, Larry, Dewayne, (1941 - 1961); Debbie and Danny, (April 28, 1958).

Vernie Lee Plemmons married Mary M. Scott (1916 - 1984). Their children are George, Barbara, and Mary Lee, (August 4, 1946).

Miles Harvey married Maybelle Clark (May 18, 1924) on June 8, 1949. He was a WWII veteran. Their children are Kenneth, and Darrell H., (1949 - 1970), and Rex Edwin, (1952-1993).

Anna Joyce Plemmons married Cecil O. "Pete" Scott (1913 - 1982) on June 8, 1949. Their children are Billy O'Neal, Charles, Peggy, and James.

Troy married Mamie Sisson. Their children are Ferrell (1951 - 1969); Della, (1958) and Wayne.

Martha married Lavoid Davis, (1924 - 1949), on January 27, 1946. Their children are Martha Lou and Lavoid Eugene, (1948 - 1990). A son, Joseph Whittle, is from another marriage.

Edward Plemmons married Clemmie Lou Isom, (d. - 1973). Their children were Brenda K. (1949 - 1985); Bobbie Jean and Dorothy.

Verdie Ree married Warner Charles Keef, (November 23, 1927), on July 29, 1950. Their children are Anita Lee and Monia Ree.

After Benjamin's death, Ella moved to Fort Payne where she lived on Forest Avenue until she died of a heart attack August 24, 1960 at her home. She was buried beside her husband at Pleasant View Cemetery, Jackson County, Alabama. *Submitted by: Andy Smith, 3816 Steele Dr., S.W., Fort Payne, AL 35967-4547.*



Lessie Lou Ella Long Plemmons

Daniel Lenhardt Porter, Sr.

Daniel was the first of six children of James McDowell and Abigail Lenhardt Porter. His father's parents came from Ireland and his grandfather Lenhardt came from Germany. James' and Abigail's first five children were born in the Carolinas and the sixth was born in Kentucky, before the family settled in Alabama.

Daniel (b. 6 Jan 1853 in N.C.) married Frances Ellen Wellborn (b. 10 May 1857) on 20 Nov 1878. Frances was from the Langston area, and she and Daniel had one child: (1) Martha Ellen Porter, b. 1880, d. 1883. Frances died a month after their baby was born, on 20 Mar 1880; mother and daughter are buried together in Langston Cemetery.

Daniel married a second time (abt 1883) to Martha Elizabeth Moore (b. 9 Nov 1859), who is believed to have been from Calhoun Co., Alabama. The couple bought a 40 acre farm in 1884 in the area known as Sauta, in Jackson County where they built their home and raised their family. In 1890, they were able to buy an adjoining 40 acre parcel.

Daniel and Mattie had nine children: (2) Dr. Hugh J. Porter, b. 1884, d. 1953, m. 1912 to Kate Cameron b. 1881, d. 1959, no children, buried in Butler, Ga.; (3) Mollie Abigail Porter, b. 1885, d. 1953, m. abt 1914 to Isaac Houston Roden, two children, buried in Smith's Chapel Cemetery at Aspel; (4) Dr. Walter Lee Porter, Sr., b. 1887, d. 1973, m. (a) Elizabeth Hardwick b. 1886, d. 1956, (b) Myra Peters; Walter and Elizabeth had two children, and are buried in Bryan, Tex.; (5) Dr. Ralph Emmett Porter, b. 1890, d. 1965, m. Edna Lewis b. 1892, d. 1969, no children, buried in Mobile, Ala. (6) Madge Ruth Porter, b. 1891, d. 1980, m. 1938 to Marion Rufus Hall b. 1877, d. 1967, no children, buried in Goosepond Cemetery; (7) Jane

Porter, b. 1894, d. 1938, m. 1923 to William Albert Bryant b. 1902, d. 1994, no children; Jane is buried in Goosepond Cemetery, Albert in Huntsville Memory Gardens; (8) Daniel Lenhardt Porter, Jr., b. 1896, d. 1969, m. Sarah Florence Cobb b. 1896 d. 1968, two children, buried in Goosepond Cemetery. (9) Lilly Porter, b. 1899, d. 1971, unmarried, buried in Goosepond Cemetery; (10) Olan Porter, b. 1900, d. 1902, buried in Goosepond Cemetery.

Daniel, Sr. and Mattie were a very devoted couple. Mattie died of cancer 16 Apr 1927 and Daniel, Sr. died ten years later on 24 Aug 1937. They are also buried in Goosepond Cemetery.

The accomplishments of their children were remarkable, considering their seemingly unassuming background. The text of the following 24 Aug 1937 newspaper article will give some insight as to their motivation.

"Last Wednesday, one of our old land marks passed to his reward. Daniel L. Porter had many traits of character worthy of emulation. For over three-quarters of a century he had lived in this section. He reared a large family and always his chief interest was centered in his family. He disproved any idea that a man with limited means and living on the farm, wholly dependent upon the farm could not aspire to something great for his children. He and his good wife who preceded him in death several years sacrificed and worked until they saw everyone of their children well educated and most of them received college degrees. He lived a retiring life and belonged to that age where a man's bond was his word. You could absolutely depend upon his word. He had ideals of living and of government and held steadfastly to those ideals and was not shaken from those ideals by passing whims. In fact, he belonged to that class of citizenship that is the very salt of the earth and his tribe, we are sorry to say is decreasing. Let us emulate all those fine qualities he so richly and abundantly possessed. Blessed be his memory."



Daniel L. Porter, Jeff and Ellen Walsh Porter

Mollie, Madge, Jane and Lilly were teachers in Jackson Co. schools. Dr. Hugh established and operated his pharmacy in Butler, Ga. for 43 years. Dr. Walter was head of the Math Department at Texas A&M University in College Station, Tex. for 22 years. Dr. Ralph commanded the Marine Hospital in Mobile for the last five of his 36 years of service there; he had previously been head of medical service at the Marine Hospital in Baltimore, Md., and had commanded Marine Hospitals in Pittsburgh, Pa. and Ft. Stanton, N.M. Daniel, Jr. worked with the Jackson Co. Health Department and then with the U.S. Department of Agriculture as a health inspector at various locations in Alabama.

The Porter farm was occupied by family members for some 96 years and was sold after daughter Madge died. Part of the original house was still standing in 1994. *Submitted by: Charles Porter Mackey, 912 Clinton Rd., Scottsboro, AL 35768-2848.* Sources: Porter family records compiled by great niece of Daniel Lenhardt Porter, Sr. Merle Janette Porter Mackey.

Jefferson Davis Porter

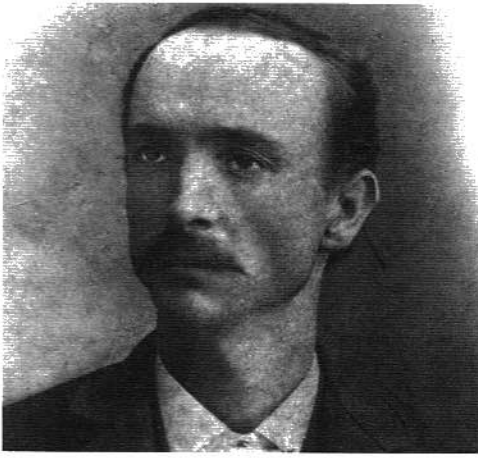
Jefferson Davis Porter was born July 3, 1861 in Cherryville, North Carolina to James McDowell and Abigail Lenhardt Porter.

James and Abigail moved to Kentucky with children Daniel (see Daniel Lenhardt Porter, Sr. family), Mary Catherine, Jefferson Davis, Martha Ann and Jane sometime before their sixth child, Willis Allen was born there in July 1869.

The family left Kentucky for Alabama, about 1870. The Porters traveled by ox cart and while crossing a river, lost most of their possessions. The family Bible suffered water damage but is still in the family.

They arrived in Jackson County in an area called Sauta, and ate their first meal on the porch of the Anderson house. Later, James and Abigail lived in that house and farmed.

Jeff was a quiet man and spoke with a slight stutter; he was slim and about 5' 10" tall. He loved the land; hunting, fishing and



Jefferson Davis Porter

trapping were a large part of his life. Jeff did not marry until he was almost 38, when he married his sister Mary Catherine's step-daughter, Lucy Ellen Walsh on Feb. 2, 1899. Ellen was 20, the daughter of James Larkin Monroe and Sarah Ann (Thompson) Walsh.

Shortly after they married, they took Ellen's niece, Annie Matt Walsh (b. Aug. 1898) to live with

them. Annie's mother, Mattie Cunningham Walsh had died and her father, Charles could not farm and take care of two children.

Jeff and Ellen owned a 130 acre farm six miles south of Scottsboro, which is now part of the Goosepond Golf Course.

They had two sons, Olan Pinkney, born Mar. 5, 1905 and Jake Sells, born Feb. 15, 1908.

The three children attended Temperance Hill School and Goosepond Cumberland Presbyterian Church. The boys, like their dad, loved the land, hunting, fishing and trapping.

Jake was married on October 27, 1928 to Tomie Lou Anderson (b. October 27, 1911). Olan married Tomie Lou's sister, Estelle (b. September 11, 1907) on December 6, 1928. Their parents were James Edward and Rhoda Davis Anderson.

Jake and Tomie lived in a small home on his parents' farm, where their three oldest children were born. Olan and Estelle had no children. Annie Matt married William Armstrong.

In 1937, TVA came to the area and residents near the expanding backwaters of the new Guntersville Dam were forced to sell and relocate. Eventually, everyone in the family moved to Scottsboro. A fourth child was born to Jake and Tomie there. Their children were: Ralph Emmett b. Sept. 1929, Dorothy Ann b. May 1932, Merle Janette b. Aug. 1934 and James Robert b. Sept. 1944.

"My grandfather, Jeff was 73 when I was born. I remember him as a kind and gentle man who sat while I combed his thin hair or fanned him with a funeral home fan. He shared his large stick of peppermint candy (a Christmas item) with the grandchildren. He enjoyed the outdoors and walked everywhere he went. He lived to be almost 89, and even in latter years, he would walk the 1½ miles to town and back to attend First Monday. I am told he was a quiet man until his German and Irish temper got stirred up".

Jeff died on June 13, 1950. Ellen continued to live next door to her foster daughter, and Annie and Bill cared for her until she died on October 19, 1967. Bill died in 1986 and Annie in 1994. The four are buried in Cedar Hill Cemetery in Scottsboro.

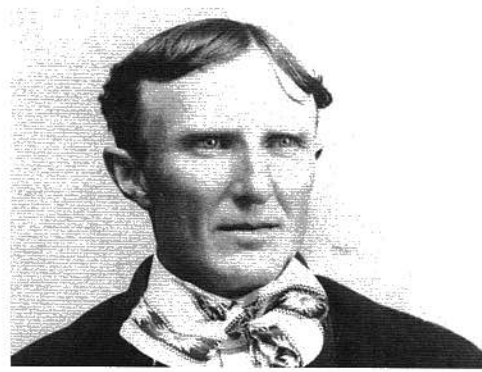
Olan died in 1962, Tomie Lou in 1979 and Jake in 1992; they are buried in the Goosepond Cemetery. Submitted by: Great-grandson Charles Porter Mackey 912 Clinton Rd., Scottsboro, AL 35768-2848.

Sources: Stories about her grandparents, as related to me by my mother, Merle Janette Porter Mackey.

Samuel And William Scott Porter

Samuel was born in 1863 in Dade County, Georgia, died in 1954 in Fannin County, Texas. Sam married Laura Henderson in 1888 and they had ten children. The first four were born in Jackson County, Alabama. Pearl Porter Friday 1889-1965, Morin Porter Claxton 1892-1958, Annie Kate Porter 1897-1900, Ella Porter 1899-1986, Winnie Porter Malone 1901-1936, Nellie Porter 1903-1906, Ruby Porter McRae 1904-1977, Joe Bailey Porter 1902-1990, Hershell Odell Porter 1910-1991. Bill Sam died before 1900, possibly born between Morin and Annie Kate.

Samuel's brother, William Scott (Bill) Porter (my father) was born in 1874 in Jackson County, Alabama, possibly Long Island/Carpenter. He married Luella Avola Pass in 1907 and they had nine children. Margaret Virginia Porter Wall 1907-1992, Clyde Odell Porter 1909-1911, Vera Athlene (Happy) Porter 1911-1992, Claude Odell Porter 1913-1968, Alpha Omega Porter Alley 1916-, John James Porter 1919-1996, Clara Frances Porter Lawson 1921-, Howard



William Scott Porter 1900

brother names Morgan, Anderson, Tom. In 1860 Green is a railroader, married within the year to Mary. In 1858 Green had an account at C.C. Taylor's Store in Hogjaw Valley, Jackson County, AL.

Margaret (1832-1907) married Berry Haney in 1859 and Tennessee (1837-1914)



Margaret Porter 1900

married his brother, John Haney in 1858. (Their mother's name was Gracie Haney). Margaret's children were Laura Alabam, Samuel, William Scott. Tennessee's children were William H., Susan and Jeff Davis. About 1888 in Jackson County, Samuel and Jeff Davis married sisters, Laura and Julie Henderson, both born North Carolina. The families live in Jackson County in 1870 and 1880, Post Office Carpenter. In 1900 William and his mother, Margaret, in

Marion County Tennessee; his brother, Sam, and family in Jackson County, Alabama, Carpenter Precinct, however, he was in Fannin County, Texas by October 1900. Early 1901 Bill and his mother, Margaret, moved to Gober, near Sam and his family. Jeff Davis & family resided there also.

The family treasures the following letter, and envelopes post-marked Long Island/Carpenter, Alabama.

"Oct 19, 1900 Gober, Texas

Dear Brother and Mother I seat to ancer your cind letter that reach me after a long stay in Ala. this leaves us all well hoping it will you all the same I have bin picking cotton for two weeks and make 1.25 per day. I hav't gained mutsh strength I can hardly carry 50 lbs of cotton. Pearl makes 75cts per day Laurah makes the same as I do Morin wont pick she tends to the baby you wanted to no a bout work hear in the winter work is good and all the time when the wether is fit I have rented a place with 45 acre in culvation and he wants 10 more put in there is little shrubing to do he said he would give me 6 dollars per acre and the first crop free of rent I think you would like this place Charley Castle has made 50 dollars in clean cash he says that I ought to draw a penshion for geting him to come Lee Smith and family has landed on the other side of Gober and all well satisfide Lee and Jerry stayed with me a week Jerry made 1.00 per day picking cotton a boy that makes a dollar and back their men works for 50 cts and boards his self if there was nothing to do 6 months in the year a man could make more hear than their if ma dont want to come you can come I wish she would come with you if you was their and didnt have the money to come on I would walk it let me no in your next letter this is all facts that I have riten you come out and if you find any of them to be a lie it wont cost you a cent either way Bill I want

you to go the grave yard fix up Anie Cates grave I guess since the rain fell it has settled dow a heap so good by rite a long letter and come and bring it come our next friday and go with us all to Bonham to the show Morin said ask grandma if she was well she said that she was well rite from Sam Porter to Bill Porter good night"

Bill Porter was proud to be from Alabama, however, he never returned to visit. His nieces wrote many letters begging him and grandma to come for a visit. Samuel and Bill were farmers, growing cotton and peanuts. Samuel and William with their wives and several of their children, also Aunt and Mother, Tennessee and Margaret are buried at Gober, Fannin County, Texas, in the Philadelphia Cemetery. Other surnames in the family are Williams, Janeway, Hill, Hollaway. *Submitted by: Howard L. Porter, 873 East Steed Drive, Oklahoma City, OK 73110-7936.* Sources: Jackson County, AL Census 1860, 1870, 1880, 1900; Dade County, GA Census 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880; Marion County, TN Census 1900; Franklin County, AL Census 1850; Fannin County, TX Business Directory 1910.

Potter / Delony

Joel L. Potter was born ca. 1800 in Tennessee, thought to be Giles County. His wife Polly Delony was born October 6, 1801 in Virginia. Joel and Polly were married ca. 1818 prior to coming to Alabama as their first child Mary was born in 1819 in Tennessee. Indications are they came to the Jackson County, AL area around 1822, because of Land Sales entry records in Decatur County, AL (sometimes ran into Jackson County line, where deeds were recorded). ¹Section 23, E ½ of NW ¼ amount of acreage not mentioned, sales conducted between 1822-1823. ²Joel Potter is listed as being a Justice of Peace having been commissioned on May 18, 1829 in Jackson Co., AL.

Joel and Mary Potter again ³purchased land, 39.96 acres of land on January 28, 1833 and ⁴again on January 9, 1838, 40.02 acres.

⁵Joel L. Potter served as a Private/ Q.M. Sgt. under Captain Charles Witts, in the Battalion of Alabama Mounted Volunteers commanded by Lt. Colonel David Cawfield, during the Florida War with the Seminole Indians for approximately twelve months during the years 1836 and 1837.

Five of the ten Potter children were born in Jackson County, AL, Mary Potter the oldest was born March 7, 1819 in VA., married James Wood, they migrated to Missouri around 1840; James Potter born 1831 in AL, married Malinda Bray; Caroline Potter born 1833 AL; Jane Potter born 1835 AL; Joel Van Buren Potter born 1837 AL; Joseph Crutcher Potter born AL, married Mary Jane Carter; Martha Potter married Henry Wood, another early pioneer of Missouri; Susan Potter born 1842 in Missouri, married William Wood, son of the above Henry Wood; Sarah Ann Potter born 1844 in Missouri, married Moses Knight; and John David Potter born 1847 in Missouri, married Louisa Carter. These Carter girls were daughters of Old Henry Carter. No family history is known for Caroline Potter and Joel Van Buren Potter.

⁶It is not known when Joel and Mary left Alabama, but they sold their acreage on February 15, 1840 to a John Berry.

Joel and Mary and all of their ten children migrated to eastern Ozark Co., near the western Howell County, Missouri line in late 1840 early 1841. In the same party were the Eli Tabor, Josiah Carico and James Wood families. James Wood was Joel Potter's son-in-law, having married Mary Potter, Joel's oldest daughter in 1836, while still in Alabama. These families founded the community of Pottersville and a trading post was established.

Soon after more settlers began to populate the area, Joel and his family, along with James Wood and family, moved on farther up the head waters of the North Fork into Douglas County, Mo. At the forks of North Fork and Indian Creek were remnants of the Shawnee Indian Tribe. Also in this area were several of his former neighbors from Alabama and Tennessee who had arrived earlier and established a settlement on the banks of the North Fork River. There Joel and Mary engaged in farming the remainder of their lives.

Joel L. Potter died ca 1855 in Douglas County and is buried near Pottersville, Missouri. In about 1870 Polly moved in with James "Bushy" and Mary Wood, her son-in-law and oldest daughter. There Polly Delony Potter lived the remainder of her life and died on October 25, 1884 in Douglas County, Missouri, she is buried in the Mt. Ararat Cemetery in Douglas County. *Submitted by: Curtis W. Gentry, 742 Telephone Tower Road, Lacey's Springs, AL 35754.*

Sources: (1) Vol 2, pg 55 Valley Leaves Quarterly. (2) Civil Register of

County Officials, Vol 1. 1819-1832, Al Archives, Montgomery, AL pg 129. (3) Huntsville Meridian Township Records, Valley Leaves Quarterly 39.96 acreage Section 5, NW ¼ of NW ½ Certificate #5966. (4) Huntsville Meridian Township Records, Valley Leaves Quarterly 40.02 ½ acres NW ¼ of NE ¼ Certificate #11798. (5) War of 1812 Records Micro #M245 Roll #1 Service Records of Volunteer Soldiers during the Florida War. Huntsville Public Library. Huntsville, AL. (6) Jackson County Deeds pg 459, Jackson County Court House, Scottsboro, AL.

William Jasper Potts

Jan. 22, 1840 - Mar. 7, 1927

William, the son of Joseph (b. 1807) and Rebecca Cargile Potts (b. 1811), was born in Long Island, Jackson Co., Ala. Joseph and Rebecca were one of the first families to settlers in Rash, Ala. Joseph was an original member of Masonic Lodge No. 127 in Bolivar, Ala. Issue of Joseph and Rebecca (five, known): 1. George W. (b. 1832), married Mary Allison (b. 1831), issue (six): Elizabeth Ann, Pauline, Reuben, Mary Jane, Joseph, and Leannah Margaret. 2. Lucinda Elizabeth (b. 1837). 3. William Jasper. 4. Jesse F., (1842 - 1924), married Eliza L. Matthews (1854 - 1931), lived in Magazine, Ark., issue (five, known): Frances E., Joseph W., Eudora N., Charles M., and Albert L. 5. Mary Jane (b. 1848), married Benjamin Evans Sanders (b. 1852), issue (nine): George H., Mary, Nancy, William, Nora, Douglas, Jessie, Myrtle M., and Walter L.

William enlisted in the Partisan Rangers unit of the Confederate Army at Island Creek, near Bridgeport, Ala., as a private in 1862, by Capt. Jasper J. Jones. Capt. Jones was commander of the unit with Russell's Battalion. In 1863 William was assigned as a Brigade Wagoner by Gen. Woods. He was reenlisted in 1864, in Dalton, Ga., by Capt. Arendale for a "period of the war." William's war record places him at the battles of Chickamauga, Tenn., Lookout Mountain, Ga., and in Gen. Sherman's destructive march from Chattanooga to Atlanta, Ga. He was discharged in 1865.

After the war William became an engineer with the Memphis and Charleston Railroad which later became part of the Southern Railway System. He eventually retired from the railroad and lived on his farm near Stevenson, Ala.

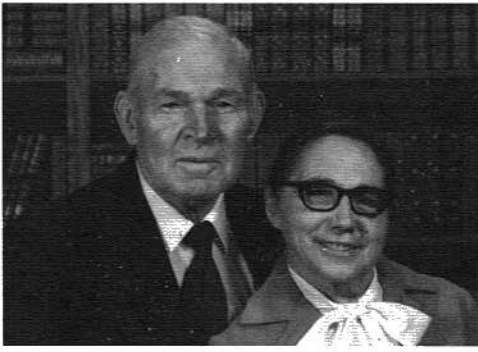
William married Eliza Ann Grider (1855 - 1926), in 1875. Eliza was the daughter of Ananias Allen (1826 - 1918) and Nancy Cox Grider (1832 - 1895). William and Eliza were buried in the Potts Cemetery located on their farm. Issue (three): 1. Charles Walter (1876 - 1941), married Cynthia Ann Watson (1878 - 1952), in 1901. Charles was a teacher in the William and Emma Austin Academy in Stevenson; he was also a member of Masonic Lodge No. 127. They were buried in the Stevenson City Cemetery. Issue (two): Lucille (b. 1903), married Lonnie Howard, no issue; and Jasper Watson (b. 1905), married Ruth Cotton of Tusculumbia, Ala., issue (two sons, unidentified) who lived in Cincinnati, Ohio. 2. Rebecca Carolyn. 3. Joseph R. (1882 - 1932), a member of Masonic Lodge No. 127, married Florence Blake, the daughter of Joseph S. and Florence Bunch Blake, issue (one): Gertrude Bunch (1909 - 1976), married Charles Raymond Austin (1907 - 1979), no issue.

Rebecca (1879 - 1935), known as "Carrie," was buried in the Potts Cemetery. Rebecca married Thomas Pickens Russell (1873 - 1940) in 1897. Issue (four): James Raymond (1900 - 1954), married (1st) Empress Boone, (2d) Clara Maxine Whitaker (b. 1909), and (3rd) Cecil P. Beaty; William Lagore (1901 - 1966), married Edith Lillian Alley (b. 1909); Thomas Jasper (1904 - 1986), married Helen Frances Durham (b. 1910); and Ernest Pickens (1906 - 1992), married Beulah Almeda Popejoy (1811 - 1987). *Submitted by: Walter Alley Russell, 433 S. Highway 22A, Panama City, FL 32404-6610.*

The Harvey And Emma Precise Family

On January 25, 1939, Harvey Allen and Emma Ethel Roberts Precise moved to a fifty acre farm at Pisgah. They had married August 6, 1938, and lived with his mother Mrs. Fronia Reed Precise of the Tupelo/Pikeville community near Scottsboro. Harvey was the son of Joseph David Precise and Fronia Reed Precise. Emma Precise's parents were James Buchanan Roberts and Kate Bishop Roberts. The farm which Harvey and Emma purchased from Mr. Will Gant was a source of income from raising cotton, corn, chickens and pigs. Later they built chicken houses and raised chickens for the sale of hatching eggs.

Their children were all born and reared at Pisgah. They are Betty Ann, Katie Emily, Joseph Harvey, Martha Elizabeth, Mary Eunice, and Sarah Madge. All attended and graduated from Pisgah High



Harvey and Emma Precise October, 1977

Tennessee. Joseph graduated from Alabama Christian College in Montgomery.

Harvey and Emma always said that they wanted to see all of their children finish college. The youngest Madge, graduated in June, 1977 before he passed away in November, 1977.

Betty, a dietitian, is married to William Buchanan who works with the Department of Agriculture in Washington, D.C. They live in Virginia and have a daughter Valerie, who graduated from Lipscomb University. Valerie is married to Mike Spence of Lebanon, Tennessee.

Katie taught school at Woodville. She earned her Master of Education degree from Alabama A and M University in 1974. She now resides at Pisgah.

Joseph lives in Montgomery and is married to the former Beverly Johnson. He has four sons and one daughter. They are Joseph Jr. "Jody", Jason, John, Jennifer, and Cory. Joseph works for Barber Milk Co. as sales order coordinator.

Martha married Gordon "Butch" Foster of Scottsboro. They have two children, Kevin and Susan. Martha teaches school at Pisgah and Butch teaches at Dutton. Butch is also educational minister of the Broad Street Church of Christ in Scottsboro.

Mary lives in Franklin, Tennessee and is married to Robert Justin Lee. They have three children, Nathan, Rachel, and Justin. Mary teaches school in the Metro-Nashville school system and Bobby works for the State of Tennessee as a systems analysis. She earned her masters degree from Middle Tennessee State College.

Madge teaches school at Pisgah. She is married to Robert Smith, former mayor of Pisgah, who works for Farmers Telephone Cooperative. They have two children, Emily and Whitney.

Martha, Butch, and Madge all earned their master's degree from the University of Alabama in Birmingham.

Both Emma and Harvey were faithful members of the Church of Christ and were very active. They along with other members helped to build the building at Pisgah. He was a song leader and Bible teacher for years. She has taught Bible classes for years. They both have had a big influence on the lives of their children as well as others.

Hard working, dedicated, law abiding citizens, but above all Christian people who strived to instill these qualities in their children and grandchildren to last for generations to come. Submitted by: Katie Emily Precise, 534 County Rd. 60, Pisgah, AL 35765.

Joseph David And Fronia Reed Precise Family

Joseph David Precise and SaFronia "Fronia" Reed were married March 10, 1901 at Tupelo. Joseph was the son of Ambrose LaFayette Precise who was born April 6, 1842 in Jackson County and died November 2, 1915, and Phoebe Jane Sanders who was born April 14, 1844, also in Jackson County.

The Precise's are descendants of William Precise who was born

in Virginia in 1805. My Daddy always said that William had run away from home when he was nineteen. He married Delilah Hawks who was born in 1811 in Tennessee. William and Delilah appear for the first time in the 1831 Jackson County Census reports. Both died in 1875.

Fronia Reed was the daughter of Joseph B. Reed and Mary Elizabeth Potter Reed, the daughter of Samuel and Martha Potter.

Joseph and Fronia lived at Tupelo after their marriage. Their children include: Mary Jane "Janie" Precise who married M. L. Roach, Lela Ann Precise, Ida Mae Precise who married Robert Dean, Harvey Allen Precise who married Emma Roberts, Charlie Lester Precise, David Leonard Precise who married Evie Winger, and William Thomas Precise.

Joseph David died of pneumonia in April of 1923 leaving Fronia with the young children to raise and a farm to run. She bought an A-model car in about 1926 so that they would have a way to go to Scottsboro to school, which was then Jackson County High School. She

was determined that all the children would get an education. Janie graduated in 1928, Lela in 1929, Harvey in 1930, Lester in 1931, Leonard and Tom in 1936. Ida returned to school after her husband was killed when he was sheriff deputy, and graduated in 1938. She began teaching school in 1938 the same year that her son Thomas David started to school. She later attended what was then Florence State Teachers College.

Tom was valedictorian of his 1936 class and attended Berry College in Rome, Georgia and graduated in 1942. He worked for the Bureau of Census in Washington for a while and then for Farm Security at Hamilton, Alabama.

Janie became a homemaker and lived at Fackler, Harvey moved to Pisgah and became a farmer and reared his family there. Leonard and Lester were both farmers in the Tupelo community.

Leonard and Tom both served their country during World War II. Leonard served in the Navy and Tom in the army. Tom was drafted in September, 1942 and was killed in France on February 4, 1945. Tom has been somewhat of an inspiration to all of his nieces and nephews who knew him.

Fronia was a firm believer in family, discipline, and hard work. She did a good job raising her children after her husband died. Joseph and Fronia are the grandparents of fourteen grandchildren, the majority of which live and work in Jackson County. Each of the grandchildren are proud of the heritage which has been passed on to them and are proud of the Precise name. Submitted by: Katie Precise, 534 County Rd. 60 Pisgah, AL 35765.

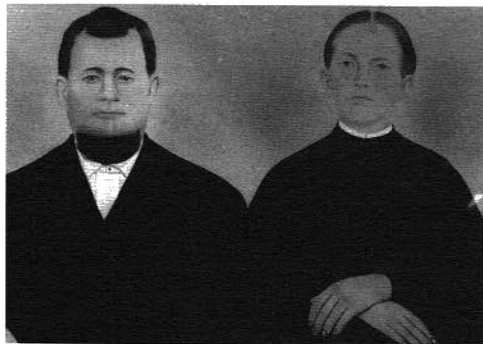
The Prince Family

The Prince family was among the earliest settlers of the upper Paint Rock Valley in Jackson county. They came to Alabama from North Carolina, via Tennessee. The first to settle were John and Nancy Prince, who came from Franklin Co., Tennessee in 1822. They were among the first members of the Baptist Church on Paint Rock River and Larkin Fork. John Prince was elected a deacon in 1824 and served until his death about 1828-29. John and Nancy are known to be the parents of the following children: Rev. Elisha, Martin H., Thomas R., Mark, and Owen Prince. John and Nancy are thought to be the parents of Peter Prince and Mary A. Prince, wife of Thomas Hill.

In 1833, the brothers Jesse N., Zachariah, and Henry Prince arrived in Paint Rock Valley, having first lived in Buncombe Co., North Carolina and Anderson Co., Tennessee, followed by a very brief time in Indiana. Their relationship to John Prince has not been established, but Zachariah settled on land next to John's widow, Nancy Prince, thus indicating a close relationship. Some descendants say that Nancy Prince was a full-blood Cherokee Indian. She purchased a 160 acre tract of land by pre-emption rights in September 1830. Her son Elisha Prince was a well-known Minister

of the Gospel in Paint Rock Valley until his death in 1883. Colonel William Girton Prince, USAF, retired, of Temple, Texas is a living descendant of Elisha. Several landmarks in the Paint Rock Valley were named after the Prince family. They include the community of Princeton, a mountain ridge named Prince Point, and three Prince cemeteries.

Mark and Peter Prince left Jackson County for Arkansas in the early 1840's. Mark settled in Pope Co., Arkansas, while Peter first settled in Oregon Co., Missouri and later in Randolph Co., Arkansas. Henry Prince and his family moved to Tippah Co., Mississippi about 1845. In 1852 Zachariah Prince and family moved to Hot Spring Co., Arkansas. About 1855 Jesse N. Prince and wife Delilah moved to Fannin Co., Georgia, settling near their daughter and son-in-law, David Rutledge and Elizabeth Prince Rutledge. About 1855 Owen Prince moved to Pope Co., Arkansas and settled near Mark Prince. About 1859 he moved to Oregon Co., Missouri and settled near Peter Prince and Mary Prince Hill. Owen returned to Jackson Co., Alabama before 1865. Many of



Wm. H. Prince (Capt. Billy) 1821-1878 Eliza Jane Trice 1829-1903

Owen's descendants live today in Jackson County, as does descendants of his brothers Thomas R. and Martin H. Prince.

William H. Prince, son of Jesse N. Prince, was a prominent land owner and prosperous farmer in Paint Rock Valley until his death in 1878. He served as the captain of a Jackson county company in the Alabama State Militia during the Civil War and was known to his neighbors as "Cap'n Billy" in deference to his Civil War rank. William H. Prince married Eliza Jane Trice. His brother Jesse D. Prince married Eliza's sister Emily Frances Trice. Jesse D. Prince was a Justice of the Peace in Paint Rock Valley during the 1870's. William's son Laston Marion Prince served as Tax Assessor for Jackson County in the early 1900's. Many descendants of William H. Prince are living today in the Paint Rock Valley, Scottsboro, Huntsville, and surrounding communities.

In 1881, a large group of Jackson county families moved to Hot Spring Co., Arkansas. Among these were two sons of Jesse N. Prince, i. e.; Jesse D. and Nathaniel L. Prince. Also the children of two daughters, i. e.; Martha Prince, wife of Redden Roberts and Preshia Prince, wife of Willis Ashley. This group also included members of the following Paint Rock Valley families: Houston, Hall, Swaim, Fraiser, Sisk, Tankersley, Hinshaw, Anderson and Jacks. Submitted by: Ron Prince, 1203 Stone Trail, Longview, TX 75604.

Sources: Bible records; Census reports; land deeds; tax records; family traditions; oral histories; marriage records.

Daniel Price And Ann Washington McFarlane

Daniel Price was born 13 May 1789 in Knoxville, Tennessee, of a Welsh clan that had been settled in Virginia since early in the 18th century. From 23 September 1813 through December 1814, he served in the East Tennessee Volunteer Infantry in action against the Creek Indians known as the war of 1812. He was captain of his own company when he was just twenty. One story that he told of that action which descended in the family was how he and a good friend of his were surrounded in the woods by a group of Creeks. Daniel escaped but



Mary Paralee Price Arendale daughter of Daniel Price and Ann W. McFarlane

the friend was captured, tied to a stake and about to be burnt alive. Daniel, who had tracked the Creeks back to their village, suddenly showed himself, wagged his derriere at the outraged Creeks, yelled a few taunts and took off into the woods. The Creeks tool off after him but Daniel managed to elude them, circle back, sneak into the village, cut his friend loose and make for the high timber.



Katherine Arendale James daughter of Mary Parlee Price & James B. Arendale

According to his military record, Daniel stood 5 feet 8 inches, had black hair, blue eyes and was dark complexioned. He married Ann Washington McFarlane (born c. 1803), daughter of Joseph McFarlane (c. 1780-c.1848) and his wife, Lucy Price (1786-after 1850), on 14 September 1833 in Jackson County. The McFarlane clan had emigrated from the Scottish Highlands in the early 1700's and fought in the American Revolution. On her mother's side, Ann McFarlane Price's grandfather, Anger Price, Jr. (27 February 1756-12 October 1829), was also a veteran of the Revolutionary War. Daniel and Ann farmed in Jackson County where many members of the Price clan settled. Daniel and Ann had four daughters and two sons: Judith (26 July 1825-30 July 1879); Robert Joseph (c.1826-20 February 1896); Christiana Catherine (born 1828); Mary Paralee (born 1830-c.1898); Lucy Jane (c.1834-c.1853); John Edward (c.1835-c.1850).

Judith Price married W. L. McFarlane and their descendants still live in the area. Robert Joseph Price never married and moved to Gonzales County, Texas. Christiana Catherine Price married James E. Vernor and moved to Gonzales County, Texas. Their descendants still live in Texas. Mary Paralee Price married James B. Arendale* and their descendants live in Alabama, Texas, California and Paris, France. Lucy Jane Price married Richard Anderson Arendale* and was killed while carrying her first child. John Edward Price died as a child. Daniel and Ann McFarlane Price are buried in the Mount Carmel Cemetery near Bridgeport.

*See additional entry

Our Prince Family Jesse T. Prince And His Descendants

Jesse Tansy Prince, older brother of Zachariah Prince born 1800 and wife, Delah (b 1805 d 1854) Both born North Carolina. In 1830 they moved to Paint Rock Valley, (Jackson County).

After the death of Delah, Jessie married Sarah Gray. Jessie and Delah are buried near Estill Fork, (Jackson County.) They are parents of (7) children.

1. William H. Prince. (b. Oct, 31, 1821) (d. July, 18, 1879.) — Father of Laston Marion Prince, (b. January 6, 1848 d. 1920), married Eliza Jane Butler (b. February 1852 d. March 30, 1925.); they are the parents of eight children: William S. Prince (eldest) b. December, 15, 1870 d. November 24, 1941); married Rosa Lee Cobb. (b. December 14, 1878 d. October 1932.); they were the parents of nine children.

(1) Willie Irene Prince. (b. February 9, 1898. d. July 1966.) Married John Abbott. They are parents of two children: (a) Rose Abbott Allen, (b) John A. Abbott Jr.

(2) Sam Prince (b. Sept. 16, 1900 deceased). Married Verta Kenemar (b. July 23, 1903.) (deceased) They were parents of one child. Roland Prince (b. August, 27, 1923.)

(3) Jim Daisy Prince (b. January, 30, 1904. d. August, 1986.) Married Paul McGahey. Daisy taught school for 42 years.

(4) Nannie Pearl Prince (b. January 31 1906 d. 1977(m.G. Maples).

(5) Thomas Laston Prince (b. April 20, 1909 d. 1972). Born in Clovis, New Mexico. He served in the U.S. Navy in World War II.

(6) Delma Ray Prince (b. May 30, 1912 d, Feb. 1952). He served in the U.S. Army during World War II. He was wounded and spent three years in the Veterans Hospital in Memphis, Tennessee until his death in 1952. He had a twin sister, Zelma.

(7) Zelma Prince Kenamer, M. Glendon Kenamer (d. Dec. 29,

1972. Twin sister of Delma Prince. They are the parents of two children. (a) Glenda, (b) Willie Lynn.

(8) Montell Prince Hodges (M. Kenneth W. Hodges d. Aug. 1980. I was born in Muskogee, Oklahoma. Parents moved back to Woodville, Alabama, (Jackson County.) when I was age two.

Kenneth was engaged in the automobile business. He also was a mechanic. He was elected twice to Jackson County Commission. Montell worked in Scottsboro Department Store as cashier.

She is also an artist. She now works in Woodville Public Library.

They are the parents two children. (a) Judy Carolyn Hodges Latham (m. Mark Latham works with U.S. Army. Judy teaches 5th grade at Woodville. Has MS degree also double AA degree, they are the parents of two children: (1) Mark David Latham (m. Leslie Gentle Latham) David was born (b. May 8, 1967) in Scottsboro, Received B.S. degree in Auburn Now works for AKZO Programmer in Scottsboro. Leslie has a B.S. degree from U.A.H. She works for Hospice now. (2) Sherry Allyson Latham (b. in Huntsville) Graduated from Woodville, High School. Received her B.S. degree in Auburn is now working on her M.S. degree. She teaches Spanish at D.A.R. School in Grant, Ala. (b) Kenneth Laddie Hodges (b. in Scottsboro, Ala.) Graduated from Woodville High School. Now works for Larandel in Scottsboro, Ala. He was elected for two terms as Mayor of Woodville. He married Linda Lipscomb from New Hope Ala. Linda is substitute teacher in Woodville High School. They are parents of two children (1) Jeffery Brian Hodges (b. July 1970 in Huntsville) He graduated from Woodville High School. He has been teaching Karate in Huntsville. He plans to get his degree next. (2) Stephen Sean Hodges (b) June 17 1977) in Huntsville. He graduated from Woodville High School. He won several scholarships. He now attends UAH in Huntsville.

(9) LouElla Prince Hodges-Hargroder (m. B. Hodges — F. Hargroder) Graduated from Woodville High School. Very talented, a good seamstress and good musician. She worked in a Department Store for several years. Brocks and LouElla are the parents of three children. (a) Jimmy Ray Hodges works in insulation. (b) Robert Dean Hodges - Works in Computer. (c) Linda Lou Hodges Owens Teaches School at Ardmore, Ala. *Submitted by: Montell Prince Hodges, 5th Generation from Jesse T. Prince, 16 Page St., Woodville, Ala.*

Family Notes For Bertha Robert Precise Proctor

Our beloved mother, Bertha Robert Precise Proctor, was born on 7-6-1904, in Jackson County, Alabama. She passed away on August 2, 1989. Her husband, Robert Walter Proctor, was born on 1-24-1877 in Jackson County, Alabama, and passed away on 3-8-1945. Bertha was the daughter of John W. Precise (B. 12-28-1871 - D 3-26-1926) and Ludie Smith (B. 7-17-1881 - D. 6-5-1966). They had 8 children: Bertha (Mrs. Walter R. Proctor); Annie Sue (Mrs. Julius Keller); Veda (Mrs. John Ingram); Albert; Fate; Elvert; Hulett, and Wallace.

Bertha's father, John W. Precise, was the son of Ambrose Precise (4-6-1842) and Phoebe Jane Sanders. Ambrose was the son of William Precise and Deliah Hawk. Records indicate that William Precise came to Maynard's Cove from Virginia. Bertha Precise and Walter Proctor had 6 children, to-wit: Mary Lou, married to William Gordon Bynum of Scottsboro, AL, three children, Debra Jean (10-17-56), killed in an automobile accident 5-13-79, married to Ray Brown of Ft. Worth, TX, one child, Angela Michelle Brown (3-20-77), married to Case Hudson of Ft. Worth, Tx, one child, Natalie Paige (12-22-96); Ronald Wayne (4-5-58), married to Sherry Sanders of Hollywood, AL, one child, William Edward (9-9-93); Jerry Douglas (2-20-60), married to Barbara Arledge of Scottsboro, AL, one child, Christofer David (1-7-97). Mildred Sue, (married to Vernon Gene Hoge, 9-18-54 to 1975). Married to William Don Burgess of Memphis, Tennessee, 8-2-77), three children, Bruce Curtis Hoge, (1-4-58), married to Nancy Wilson of Brundidge, AL, two children, Sarah Ann (6-12-91) and Molly Ruth (12-15-92); Perry Jason Hoge (4-11-59), married to Sonya Joy Copeland of Scottsboro, Al, two children, Amanda Joy (8-16-82), and Jason Riley (2-10-86); Gena Lynn Hoge (2-5-62), married to Timothy Martin Quinn of Birmingham, AL, two children, Ashley Brooke (3-27-90), and Holly Marie (4-24-92). Billy Jack, married to Glenda McKenzie Hamilton, one step-son, Steve Hamilton. Raymond Wheeler Proctor, unmarried. Ruby Lee, M.Ed., married to Dr. Tony Dozier of Dadeville, AL. Canna Mae, R. N., married to

Charlie Brown of Cleveland, TN, four step-children, Wren, Chuck, Chris and J.C.

Robert Walter Proctor's parents were Robert Franklin Proctor, Scottsboro, Jackson County, Alabama, born 7-3-1847, died 9-8-1911, and Mary Elizabeth Bynum, Scottsboro, Alabama, 4-1-1849, died 10-1-1930. Robert Franklin Proctor was the son of Micajah Alexander Proctor, Scottsboro, Jackson County, Alabama, born 10-7-1808, died 8-2-1881 and Margaret Minerva Davis, Scottsboro, Alabama, born about 1816, and died after 6-19-1860. Micajah Alexander Proctor was the son of Jeremiah Proctor, Scottsboro, Jackson County, Alabama (1777) and died 9-8-1839, and Jane Davis, Scottsboro, Alabama, 1-7-1786, died 1-18-1865. *Submitted by: Mildred Sue Burgess, Mary Lou Bynum and Ruby Lee Dozier.*

Jeremiah Alexander Proctor

Jeremiah Proctor (1777-1839) was born in Albemarle County, Virginia. He married Jane Davis in 1806 in Garrard County, Kentucky. Jane was the daughter of William Davis (1753-1848), a veteran of the Revolutionary War, serving under General Lafayette. He enlisted in 1776 and served several tours of duty. When he applied for a pension he was living in Maynard's Cove in Jackson County. He lived to a ripe old age of 95. He has a tombstone in the Proctor Cemetery and also a marker at Cedar Hill put there by the D.A.R.

Jeremiah had migrated from Virginia to Kentucky and on to Lincoln County Tennessee. He served for six months during the War of 1812 from September 15, 1814, to March 15, 1815, in the company of Captain William Sutton's Regiment of Tennessee Militia with Colonel Metcalf and General William Carroll's 2nd Division as a private.

In 1818 the Jeremiah Proctor family, along with the William Holland and Thomas Gold families left Lincoln County, Tennessee. Descending the Cumberland Plateau, they squatted on territorial lands that were later purchased at Bellefonte or Huntsville in the 1830s. They settled in the head of Maynard's Cove and built their homes, using logs from the forest and limestone from the mountains for the chimneys. They cleared land and began farming the rich soil. Deer and turkey were plentiful; there were lots of chestnuts, walnuts, hickory nuts and all sorts of berries for the taking. These pioneer families remained in place through the antebellum period and on into the 20th century. Some of their land is still owned by descendants of these families.

Jeremiah and Jane had eight children. Jane received a letter from one of her sons who wrote to her from Fayetteville, Arkansas, "May 27, 1844. Dear Mother and Frinds, With pleasure I take this oppertunity to wright you a few lines. This will inform you that I enjoy good health and have nothing strange to communicate moare than what you have heard before you receive this letter. I wrote brother Gage and thar I gave him the sad inteligence of the untimely death of my good Brother William D. We had only been home one week before his death. He was endeavouring to cross a river in a skift, but he could not manage it and he was carried over a mill dam and was drowned. We did not find his body until the next day." He goes on to say that he would like to see his grandfather (William Davis) once more and ends the letter with "Yours truly, Robert T. Procter." The letter was addressed to Mrs. Jane Procter, Jackson County, Alabama, Cuba Post Office. Robert Tinker didn't stay in Arkansas but returned to Jackson County to live. Jeremiah and Jane were buried in Maynard's Cove. Their tombstones are in Cedar Hill Cemetery put there by the D.A.R. *Submitted by: Walter F. Proctor, 724 South Scott St., Scottsboro, AL 35768-2639.*

Mary Pearl (Dean) Proctor

First Female School Bus Driver

Mary Pearl (Dean) Proctor was born May 15, 1913 in Jackson County. She married Emet Hugh Proctor, born September 29, 1914, on December 23, 1933. Mary Pearl is the daughter of John Thomas Dean, born in 1884 and Nora St Clair Dean, born in 1890. She is the granddaughter of Thomas Veroy Dean, born in 1830, and Emma Ivey Dean, born in 1833. All were born in Jackson County, Alabama.

Mary Pearl and Hugh have always lived in the Tupelo-Pikeville area, near Scottsboro. They have one son Tommy W. Proctor, born February 2, 1942. Tommy married Linda Wilborn of Langston, Alabama. Tommy and Linda have two daughters: Christy Lea and



Mary Pearl Proctor First Female School bus Driver-Jackson county.

Carisa Dea, Christy Lea and Andy Lewis have a daughter, (Mary Pearl and Hugh's great granddaughter), Erica Von Lewis.

In the 1930's Mrs. Mary Pearl Proctor had no thoughts of becoming a liberated woman. She probably had never heard the word. Little did she know that she would become a title-holder ... that of Jackson County's first female school bus driver. At that time in her life, Mary Pearl was simply a young housewife, content and happy with her chores such as housekeeping, gardening, and helping her husband Hugh with the farm work.

Mary Pearl was indeed a trailblazer in her day. She opened up a door for an occupation that today is filled by a large number of female employees. There was no bus fleet in the school system in these early years. The customary way to transport students in the communities was by privately-owned buses.

Earl Dean, Mary Pearl's brother owned the only bus and drove it himself. It also served as the only public mode of transportation on Saturdays when residents needed to go into Scottsboro for their shopping and business matters. As destiny would have it, Mr. Dean was offered other employment, he approached Mary Pearl to assume his bus driving. She was caught off guard and refused, at first.

Earl convinced her that if she could drive a tractor, she could drive a school bus. Mary Pearl always enjoyed a challenge and felt no concern about a female doing what had always been "a mans' job." She began with a salary of \$1.50 per day; Thus, being Jackson county's first female school bus driver.

After having driven the school bus for eight years, the first state driving test was given. Mary Pearl was the only woman to take the test, along with 117 men. By the way, she passed with flying colors. She drove a bus for 35 years "Accident Free".

Mr. Dean approached Mary Pearl about driving the bus on a Saturday, to the Skyline community to bring people to and from Scottsboro. She agreed, and at the appointed time pulled the bus up to load. None of those waiting in line would get on. They just stood there. She immediately knew what the problem was and almost resigned to take the bus back to her brother, Earl, explain the situation and forget it.

Just then she saw one of her male friends, she called "Shorty." Mary Pearl called out to him, "Shorty, are you afraid to ride to Scottsboro with me?" Shorty replied, "why no, Mary Pearl, you know I'm not." She asked him to get on the bus then, when he took a seat it was only moments before all those waiting began to get on the bus, also. When the bus was filled, Mary Pearl felt great and began her first bus driving trip that Saturday.

In the years to follow, the Jackson County Board of Education implemented its own transportation system, and again Mary Pearl was offered employment. Her career as a school bus driver spanned 39 years. She was recognized for her accident free record in her thirtieth year of driving a bus, an honor she speaks of with pride, but she likes to boast of the fact that she was the first female bus driver for Jackson County. Submitted by: Mary Pearl Proctor.

Source: Personal Knowledge: Tupelo, AL.

R. F. Proctor And Family

Robert Franklin "Bob" Proctor (1847-1911), the son of Micajah Alexander Proctor (1808-1881) and Margaret (Davis) Proctor, was born and raised in Maynard's Cove. He farmed with his father and uncle, Robert Tinker Proctor, growing cotton.

But also growing in those days were anti-northern sentiments. Alabama seceded from the Union Jan. 11, 1861, and joined the Confederate States of America the following March 18. Many Alabamians vowed to fight for independence with "states rights" as their rallying cry. A very young Bob enlisted in the Confederate Army Aug. 5, 1861 at Camp Sneed in Knoxville, Tenn. Pvt. Proctor served in Company D (also known as the Jackson Mountaineers), 34th Tennessee Infantry, Army of Tennessee, C.S.A., along with his older brother Montgomery ("Gum"). Their unit saw action at Cumberland Gap, Tenn., during the 1862 Confederate incursion into Kentucky. He was discharged Nov. 30, 1862, only a month before his regiment took heavy losses at Stones River, Tenn.

Returning to Maynard's Cove, Bob married Mary Elizabeth "Pony" Bynum in 1864. Her sister, Martha Jane, married Gum. (Gum married Mary "Betty" Precise after Martha Jane's death).

By 1863 the war had come to Jackson County, and until the surrender of the southern armies in 1865, Bob served in local Confederate forces as what he termed an "independent scout."

Hopes for peaceful and once again prosperous times were dashed shortly after the war by the assassination of President Abraham Lincoln. Congressional hard-liners, unimpeded by the ineffective administration of President Andrew Johnson, were intent on punishing the South. They succeeded, and the scars are still felt by some in the region.



Robert Franklin Proctor and Mary Elizabeth "Pony" Bynum Proctor, date unknown

Bob and Pony built a house soon after they married. The house, with its limestone chimneys and high ceilings, stands today. One of the largest oak trees in Jackson County graces the front lawn. Bob's grandson, Walter Franklin Proctor, owns the house.

Bob and Pony had eleven children: Maggie; John Franklin, who lived in Scottsboro on Houston Street in what is now the Heritage Center; Willie; Reuben Finis, owner of a Bridgeport general store; Robert Walter, a farmer who bought his father's house at an estate sale in 1935; Dovie, who died at age 17 near Columbus City when a storm blew a log house down on her; Arthur Zebulon, a successful Scottsboro merchant; Wallace Bynum (died at age 1); a daughter who died in infancy; Gordon Wheeler, a railroad mail clerk in New Mexico; and Herbert Albert, a farmer and gospel music lover.

On his farm in Maynard's Cove Bob ran a store which contained a post office named Cuba. He also operated a grist mill, a blacksmith shop and a cotton gin, which was powered by horses. He was a Democrat and a Mason. He was a community leader in every respect.

Bob and Pony Proctor are buried in the Proctor Cemetery in Maynard's Cove, just across the road from their homeplace. Submitted by: R. Daniel Proctor, 5728 Westover Dr., Knoxville, TN 37919.

Sources: Family history, National Archives.

Robert Walter Proctor

Born January 24, 1877 at the old Proctor homeplace in Maynard's Cove, Robert Walter Proctor was the fifth child of Robert Franklin and Mary Elizabeth "Pony" Bynum Proctor. R. W., as he was known, had a typical farm boy childhood, tending to the various daily chores of milking, chopping, gathering, planting, harvesting, and the like. He attended school at Old Unity, near Tupelo, where he completed only the third grade, though he wrote quite well and was very good with numbers. Taught to ride by a former slave named Hol Toliver, he became quite good at it at an early age.

In 1900 he married Sarah Jane "Sadie" Cornelison, the daughter of Thomas Goodman and Elizabeth Fredonia Anderson Cornelison. After their marriage, they rented various farms in Maynard's Cove. Around 1916 they bought a bungalow situated on several acres east of Scottsboro, on the road to Chattanooga. With some help, R.W. tore down an old house on Crow Mountain and carried it by wagon to his new home. There he used the lumber to add several rooms to



the existing house. This home is located at 1404 East Willow Street. From his father-in-law he rented a farm up the road known as "Bread Seldom." This gave R.W. ample farmland to work in order to furnish a living for his growing family. He was also a substitute mail carrier, making his route in a buggy, then later by car. His last duty was as a substitute for Mancel Michaels. He also owned an interest in a Gulf service station located off the courthouse square at the corner of Andrews

and Laurel Streets. He bought and sold livestock, and had an orchard from which his children would gather fruit to sell from their front yard on Highway 72.

R.W. and Sadie had eleven children. First was Lawrence who was a farmer like his father. Next was Ina who was Mother's helper. She died of tuberculosis at the young age of twenty-seven. Born in 1905, Nola taught school in Jackson County for forty-five years. Irene was a homemaker. Next came Robert who was an accountant. He had served with the Second Armored Division in Africa and Europe during WWII. S.Q. was a Cumberland Presbyterian minister in Texas for over sixty years. Mary Elizabeth was born and died in 1913. Their next child was a daughter who was born and died in 1915. Paul, born the following year, was a farmer and mill worker. Then there was Marjorie who was a homemaker. Their last child, Walter, was born in 1922. He served in the 104th Infantry Division in Europe during WWII and was a lineman and foreman with the TVA for 38 years. His story is also in this book.

Sadie had a severe stroke and died in 1928. Two years later R.W. married Bertha Precise, also of Maynard's Cove. They had six children as follows: Mary, Mildred, Billy Jack, Raymond, Ruby, and Canna. R.W. died at his home in Maynard's Cove on March 8, 1945. He was buried next to Sadie in the family cemetery, near the old homeplace. Bertha lived in the old house until her death in 1989, when she too was laid to rest next to her husband. Several of R.W. and Sadie's children are also buried in the Proctor Cemetery. R.W. never lived in a house with electricity and died not knowing if his sons Robert and Walter would survive WWII.

At this writing, only Marjorie and Walter of R.W. and Sadie's family are living. All of his children by Bertha are still alive. If you would like more information on the Proctor family, check out the Founding Fathers book at the Jackson County Heritage Center in Scottsboro. *Submitted by: Walter P. Proctor, 1663 Hillcrest Rd. Apt. 302 Mobile, AL 36695.*

Proctor

The tranquil setting of Maynard's Cove, Alabama was the home of our parents, Robert Walter Proctor and Bertha Robert Precise Proctor. The exact date the house was built is unknown, but the chimney was built by slaves. It was a self-sustaining farm with three rental houses, its own sorghum mill, black smith shop, gin, smoke house, a rock house (for canned vegetables), garage, barn, fruit orchard, etc. There was even a post office on the property with a slot in the door to deposit mail.

Our dad passed away in March, 1945, leaving our mother with a 400 plus acre farm on which to raise six children, ages ten months to twelve years. All of us worked with our mother, raising crops, a garden and various farm animals.

Many happy memories sustain us to this day ... — coming home from school and hearing the sounds of little baby chicks that had just arrived in the mail; — ordering items from the "rolling store" operated by Mr. Joe Chandler; — picking the coldest day of the year for hog killing time, curing hams and bacon and sharing the

fresh meat with neighbors, and our mother making lard and lye soap in a big black pot; — attending a 3-room school and arriving early to build fires in the old pot belly stoves, and priming the pumps to get buckets of fresh water to drink; — attending the Methodist Church and the all day singing and dinner on the ground; — driving the cows up from the pasture for milking and then filling up the big milk cans which were picked up by the milk

truck; — anxiously awaiting the mail man, Mr. Michaels, who always had a smile and kind words for us; — chopping and picking cotton alongside our mother with the joy of knowing that when we picked a bale, we could ride to the gin on the soft fluffy load and in the Fall attend the county fair; — playing simple games such as



The home of Robert Walter and Bertha Precise Proctor

marbles, hopscotch, hide-and-seek; — taking short cuts home from school by Uncle Billy and Aunt Jenny Cornelison's home where they had cold watermelons for us to eat; — enjoying the big Sunday dinners our mother cooked whether she was expecting company or not. Everyone was welcome and there was always enough food for all; — walking three miles to the store to exchange coke bottles or eggs for candy and sodas; — ordering our school clothes from Spiegel's and the Sears and Roebuck catalogs each Fall and Spring and also wearing outfits sewn from flour and feed sacks; — listening for approaching vehicles and knowing company was likely since our home was near the end of the road.

Four of the six children still live in the Jackson County area: Mary Lou Bynum, Mildred Sue Burgess, Billy Jack Proctor and Raymond Proctor. Canna Mae Brown lives in Cleveland, TN, and Ruby Lee Dozier lives in Auburn, AL.

Our parents are buried in the Proctor Cemetery across the road from the old home place. *Submitted by: Sue Burgess, 279 Wynn Road, Scottsboro, AL 35768; Mary Bynum, 280 Christy Drive, Scottsboro, AL 35768 and Ruby Lee Dozier, 557 Cross Cross Road, Auburn, AL 36832*

Proctor

Walter Franklin Proctor was born June 24, 1922, the eleventh child of Robert Walter and Sarah Jane "Sadie" Cornelison Proctor. Sadie was the daughter of Thomas Goodman and Eliza Fredonia Anderson Cornelison. Walter attended Scottsboro City School and graduated from Jackson County High School in 1940. In 1935 when he was 13 years old, his father bought the old Proctor homeplace in Maynard's Cove. Walter's grandfather, Robert Franklin built the house in the 1860s after serving in the Confederate Army during the Civil War. Walter rode the school bus over rough roads 11 miles to Scottsboro. Sometimes the road was impassable in the winter. He worked with his father on the farm until World War II. He waited until he was drafted to enter the service in November 1942. After extensive training in Oregon, California, Nevada, and Colorado, he landed in France in September 1944. He saw action with the 104th "Timberwolf" Infantry Division in Holland, Belgium, and Germany. Among the medals he earned were the Bronze Star and three major battle stars. After the European Campaign ended, he was shipped back to the United States to be deployed with the forces invading the Japanese homeland. But the war ended, and he was discharged in November 1945. He attained the rank of Sergeant. Walter began working for T.V.A. in 1946 and retired after 38 years as a lineman and lineman foreman. Walter married Myra Opal Bellomy. B. 11-10-30, a daughter of Samuel Jackson "Sam" and Lena Hill Bellomy on 02-26-50. She attended grade school at Pikeville and graduated from Jackson County High School in 1949. She taught in the Huntsville City School system for 23 years. All their children attended East Clinton, Huntsville Junior High, and Huntsville High School.

Their four children are: (1) Dale, B-10-01-52, Md. Paula McCray. They have one daughter, Sarah Anne. He is head of the engineering department at International Water Systems in

Huntsville. He also is an excellent trumpet player. Dale has a B.S. Degree from U.A.H. Paula is a secretary at the First United Methodist Church in Huntsville. (2) Robert Daniel "Dan." B. 06-25-57. Md. Nan Meeds Smith. They have two daughters — Ruth Marie and Rebecca Erion. Dan



Walter F. Proctor Family

has a B.A. degree from the University of Alabama. He also played a trumpet in the "Million Dollar Band" while at U. of A. He is art director on the Knoxville News Sentinel. Nan has a master's degree in music theory from the University of Alabama. (3) Walter Philip. B. 05-22-60. Md. Shelly Adams. Shelly has a B.S. degree in psychology and is a social department coordinator in Mobile, AL. They have twin sons. Samuel Joseph "Sam" and Walter Jackson "Jack." Phil has a B.S. degree from Montevallo and is a high school history teacher in Mobile. He plays guitar and mandolin. (4) Myra Alice. B. 05-09-64. Md. David Hamilton, a 7-year Navy Veteran. They have one son, Christopher David. Both Myra and David are employed by People Soft Computer Software Co. in California. They hope to return to Atlanta soon. Submitted by: Walter Franklin Proctor, 724 South Scott St., Scottsboro, AL 35768-2639.

The Wilson Putman Family

Thomas Putman of Chessam Parish, Buckinghamshire, England and his wife Dorothy sailed for America in December of 1647 aboard the sailing ship "Increase" bound for Virginia. Eventually some of his descendants moved to Rutherford, North Carolina. The Jackson County Putman's descend from this line. Wilson Putman and his wife Rebecca (Morris?) moved from Rutherford County to Rhea County, Tennessee in the early 1820. Wilson is listed on tax list for Hiwassa Pinhook Ferry in 1820. He died in Rhea County in the late 1820's. Wilson and Rebecca's children were Benjamin (married Polly Buchanan), Morris (married Nancy ?), Elizabeth, Polly (married David Lyons), Wilson (married Rebecca Pitman), Eleanor (married Joseph Rush), Jesse (married Ersula Freeman), John R. (married Rosanna Thompson), and Margaret. Wilson's wife, Rebecca, and sons, Morris and Benjamin, are listed in the 1830 Rhea County census. Rebecca, Morris and his wife, Nancy, and families moved to Jackson County, Alabama after the 1830 census. Benjamin went to Missouri and settled there. Rebecca died after 1850. Pvt. Morris Putman served in Company E of Snodgrass North Alabama Mtd. Volunteers in the Florida Wars with the Seminole Indians as did Benjamin. They served in the same company, enlisting on October 21, 1837 and being discharged on same day, April 13, 1838. Morris died in Jackson County in 1848 and is believed to be buried in the Holly Hill area. His wife, Nancy, and children moved to Franklin County, Tennessee after his death and his widow applied for his bounty land warrant there in 1855. Morris and Nancy's children were Rebecca, William (married Elizabeth E. Myers), Martha, Wilson (married Mary Ann Keele and her sister Sarah Ann upon Mary Ann's death), James (married Rachel Susan Brown), John C. (married Nancy S. Vaughn), Richard W. (married Martha), Morris (married Elizabeth J. Williamson), and Sarah J. (married Joseph Thomason). The family moved back to Jackson County before 1870 and Nancy died before the 1880 census. Submitted by: Christine Coward Byrne, 301 Providence Road, Pulaski, TN 38478.

Sources: William Byrnes Putman Family History; 1800, 1810, 1820 Rutherford County, N.C. census; 1830 Rhea County, TN census; 1840, 1850, 1870, 1880 Jackson County, AL census; 1860 Franklin County, TN census; National Archive Records for Indian Wars.

William Putman Family

William Putman, born March 27, 1827 in Rhea County, Tennessee, was the son of Morris and Nancy Putman. He moved with his parents to Jackson County after 1830. After the death of his father, the family moved to Franklin County, Tennessee. William married Elizabeth E. "Betsey" Myers, daughter of Christopher Myers and Deliah Henderson, on August 21, 1857 in Coffee County,

TN. She was born in Limestone County, Alabama on April 10, 1837. Elizabeth was in Tennessee working as a school teacher when they met and married. They were listed in the 1860 Franklin County census with daughter, Ettie and William's mother, Nancy. The family moved back to Jackson County before 1863. Here they raised their family consisting of Mary Ettie, born March 16, 1859 (moved to TX-husband unknown), Fannie Norton, September 6, 1861-1931 (married Andrew J. Riddle), William R., July 14, 1863-February 18, 1883, Henry Edward, April 1, 1866 (married Belzora Robinson), Robert Lee, September 4, 1868-January 24, 1871, Elizabeth Eleanor, June 22, 1871-September 1906, (married John R. Bingham), David F., March 27, 1873-



Children of Henry Edward and Belzora Robinson Putman, Standing: Paul Graham and Roy Knowlton Seated - l. to r.: Calvin Edward, Zora Lee, William Frederick and Mary Elizabeth

June 13, 1887, Benjamin Franklin, March 6, 1875-1932, (married Laura Edwards), Christopher Morris, June 3, 1900-1937, (married Margaret Ella Toney).

William served in the Confederate States Army as a Private in Co. C, 50th Alabama Infantry. His granddaughter, Mary Putman Coward, said that her father, Henry Edward, told the family that William had been wounded during the war and eventually died as a result of these wounds. They lived in Holly Tree and William was buried in the John G. Smith Cemetery in Trenton. When Elizabeth died in 1905, she was buried in the Old Paint Rock Cemetery. Eventually Mary P. Coward had a Confederate Tombstone of William placed beside Elizabeth's grave. Henry Edward Putman, fourth child of William and Elizabeth, married Belzora Robinson, daughter of John Frederick Robinson and Mary Drucilla Rousseau, on December 6, 1899 in Jackson County. Belzora was born September 2, 1879 and died February 2, 1933. Their children were: 1. infant daughter, 2. Paul Graham who married Clara Bailey, 3. Roy Knowlton who married Hattie Audrey Martin, 4. Mary Elizabeth who married James S. Coward, 5. Zora Lee who married Vance Edwards, 6. Calvin Edward who married Margaret Baker, 7. William Frederick who married Ethel D. Bennett, 8. James Horace, 9. Plez Morris who died as an infant. All these children were born on Jackson County. Henry and Belzora bought a farm in Madison County and they moved after the first of January, 1919. It was bitterly cold and raining and Henry caught cold and died January 27, 1919. Belzora, being as strong a woman as her mother-in-law before her, continued on with the family farm and raised her children in Madison County. Submitted by: Christine Coward Byrne, 301 Providence Road, Pulaski, TN 38478. Sources: 1850, 1870, 1880, 1900 Jackson County AL census; 1860 Franklin County TN census; William Putman Family Bible; Coffee County TN marriage license; Madison County, AL marriage license; Christopher Myers Estate Settlement.

Paul Henderson Guinn

Probably no other Preacher has given so much to so many for so little. Being a minister in a county that didn't believe in "Paying the Preacher," Pat Quinn went to many funerals at his own expense and never expected anything in return. There have been several occasions where he left his combine in the field and went to officiate in a funeral or to help someone in need. He let his own work go many times to help others.

Paul Henderson Guinn (Pat) was born April 29, 1915. His mother died when he was four years old and his daddy died when Pat was only nine. He was raised by his brother, with the help from Pat's sisters. This man who preached God's word for 39 years, had only a third grade education!

On November 3, 1933 at the age of 18, Bro. Pat married Sarah Jane Arnold. Pat and Jane had two boys and five girls. With a family this size, a living was hard to make. Pat was a farmer by trade and a preacher by calling. Through these occupations, Bro. Pat fed and clothed his family.

Brother Pat was ordained as a minister on June 28, 1942, at Campbell Chapel Baptist Church in Stevenson, Alabama. He would be a pastor for more than 30 years and preached on WCRI radio for 30 years.

Due to his calling to preach, Bro. Pat's family spent most every night in church somewhere. His family attended church service after church service. Friday night soon became the Children's favorite night because churches usually gave an offering and this meant ice cream for the Guinns on the way home.

Pat's first wedding ceremony was walking down the road backwards. Robert Hampton and Nancy Powell wanted to get married but her father didn't want them to, so on the way to church at Wannville Baptist, he had them join right hands and keep walking and repeat after him. He turned backwards and performed the wedding. When the couple arrived at church, they were already married.

His first funeral was a baby. They came to the field and got him to come to the graveyard. He wore the clothes he was working in straight to the graveyard.

One wedding was performed with the couple on one side of the tractor and Bro. Pat on the other side. While Bro. Pat was working on his plow, he hung his pants and ripped the seam from the zipper to the inner seam. With lunch only minutes away, Bro. Pat decided to change then. Meanwhile a couple crosses the field and wants to be married. Bro. Pat tries to persuade the couple just to meet him at his house so he can change clothes, but they insisted on being married then and there. Pat stood on one side of the tractor and the couple on the other.

Bro. Pat passed away on February 23, 1981. He lives on in his talented children and grandchildren. *Submitted by: Patricia Guinn.* Source: Family knowledge.

The Family Of Michael And Terry Ragan

Michael William Ragan and his wife, Terry Lee Stagman were born in Flint, Michigan. They came to Jackson County from Davison, Michigan in 1978 with their daughters, Kristin Michelle (born 5 Jul 1972) and Karrin LeAnne (born 5 Aug. 1974). Their son Kenneth Lasson was born 6 Feb 1982 in Stevenson.

On 11 Feb 1992 their daughter, Kristin married Kenneth Ray Williams in Marion County, Tennessee. On Sep 1994 they had a son, Logan Kenneth Williams in Chattanooga, Tennessee. On 23 Sep 1995 their daughter, Karrin married John Walter Ridley Jr. in Stevenson. On 19 Apr 1997 they had a daughter, Trinity LeAnne Ridley, in Huntsville, Alabama.

Michael worked at the Bellefonte Nuclear Plant as an electrician until a work reduction in May of 1983. Then on 19 January 1985 he turned his hobby into a profession and opened a successful photography studio called Michael's Portrait Place on Main Street in Stevenson.

Michael, born 29 Dec 1946, is the son of Hubert Lasson Ragan Jr. (born 1 Jan 1924) and the late Mary Frances Ramer (1924-1988). His paternal grandparents were Hubert Lasson Ragan Sr. (1897-1969) and Neva Earledean Polk (1900-1981). His paternal G-grandparents were William Henry Ragan (1871-1937) and Grace Arzelia Finney (1877-1952), James Buchanan Polk (1857-1937) and Sara Elizabeth Shearon (1859-1926). His paternal GG-grandparents were Isaiah Ragan (1842-1877) and Mariah Martin Jackson (1838-1905), David A. Finney (1833-1899) and Nancy McGuire Jackson (1838-1897). His paternal GGG-grandparents were William Ragan (circa 1795 - before, 1880) and Mary Leeper (circa 1806 - after 1880), Isaac L. Martin (born 1809) and Nancy Jackson (1815-1860), Norman Finney (1805-1884) and Jane Floyd (born 1808), Andrew J. Jackson and Sarah Beardon. His paternal GGGG-grandparents were Reason Ragan (1751-1800) and Rachel Connell, Alexander Leeper (born between 1770/1780), Alexander Finney (circa 1775 - circa 1849) and Margaret Carter (died circa 1847), David Floyd and Margaret Norman. His maternal grandparents were Elmon Randolph Ramer (1902-1987) and Adeline Madge Fournie (1902-1985). His maternal G-grandparents were John E. Ramer (1882-1904) and Gertrude N. Anderson (1883-1903), August David Fournie (1870-1923) and Indiana Field (1879-1906). His maternal GG-grandparents were James F.E. Ramer



Micheal & Terry Ragan Family

and Cassandra S. Hodge (1819-1852), James Weeks (born 1827) and Harriet M. Walker, Newton Anderson (1829-1887) and Nancy Caroline Castleberry (1832-1899), Thomas J. Bonnifield (born 1815) and Elizabeth Sale (born 1821), John G. Field (1801-1853) and Keziah Nancy Allen (1800-1868), Thomas Flemming Metcalf (1809-1864) and Jane Ann Graham (1816-1882). His maternal GGGG-grandparents were William Hodge (1777-1826) and Nancy Josephine Dancy, Timothy Anderson (1799-1847) and Drucilla Biggs (1805-1877), William Martin Castleberry Jr. (1788-1841) and Jenny Fox, Ezekial Field (1773-1845) and Eliza Catherine Gatewood (1780-1860), Benjamin Allen Jr. (circa 1775 - after 1850) and Keziah Clawson, Thomas Metcalf (1769-1836) and Ann Fleming (1785-1834).

Terry, born 3 Jan 1947, is the daughter of the late Robert Kenneth Stagman (1926-1982) and Lola Jewel Winn (born 8 Nov 1927). Her paternal grandparents were Edward Albert Stegman (1899-1964) and Clara Louise Krueger (1904-1949). Her paternal G-grandparents were Albert Stegman (1877-1906), Rosa Dorr (1883-1916) and Herman Krueger (born 1872), Ernestina Lupke (born 1876). Her paternal GG-grandparents were William Stegman (born 1834), Henrietta Lindsey (born 1834) and Henry Krueger (born 1842), Dorothea Hough (born 1845). Her maternal grandparents were Joe Sephus Winn (1903-1983) and Gracy Elizabeth Canamore (1903-1979). Her maternal G-grandparents were James Wilkerson Winn (1858-1907) and Sarah Elizabeth McMellon (1859-1928), William Jacob Canamore (1877-1948) and Georgia Ann Duke (1880-1950). Her maternal GG-grandparents were Minor Winn (1821-1902) and Nancy Yarbough (1825-1898), Neal McMellon (1822-1895) and Lucinda Jane Strickland (1825-1898), David Marion Canamore (1837-1907) and Martha Jane Robinson (1843-1880). *Submitted by: Michael W. Ragan, 103 Spring Street, Stevenson, AL 35772*

Sources: Personal knowledge, Census records, Probate records, Family member interviews, Email via the Internet and biography books similar to this one.

Uncle Walter And The Scopes Trial

Related By Herbert Raulston, Sr.

Walter Raulston (1907-1987) was the son of Robert Simmons Raulston. Walter, the fifth child in the family, was a born entertainer. He could mimic people and entertain a group with his antics and stories he would weave. He always had a tale to relate. In later life, he was a noted local historian with folk lore woven into the history he related.

Walter's father, Robert (Bob), was the first cousin of Judge John T. Raulston who presided over the famous "Scopes Trial" in Dayton, Tennessee. Walter's family was well acquainted with the judge and the trial. The following story is one that relates the circumstances that caused Walter to fall into the judge's displeasure.

My father, Ed Raulston, was a saw miller who did a lot of hauling in and through Marion County, Tennessee. He told this story about the time he and his younger brother, Walter (in early twenties) stopped at some restaurant - tavern where the proprietor called Walter aside and gave him a drink of liquor. Dad thought it strange and said it wasn't long before he had given Walter a second drink. It was at this point the proprietor tells my dad that he is getting Walter ready to entertain three or four lawyers who were in a back room. It was said that Walter could speak in the tone of John T.'s voice, charging the jury using scriptural quotes as the judge had done. The lawyers, who were familiar with the judge, thought this was hilarious and were broken up with laughter. The story

was that everyone enjoyed Walter's humor except the judge.

One day the judge ran into Walter on the street in South Pittsburg, Tennessee. He asked Walter, "Are you the son of Bob?" "Yes, Sir, I am," replied Walter - upon which the judge said, "Are you Walter?" Walter quickly replied, "No, sir," and points to his brother Leonard down the street. "That's Walter." And that was the way Walter evaded the judge's wrath.

Submitted by: Kathy Cordell, Margaret Lane, Apt. 100, East Ridge, TN 37412

Sources: Ed Raulston 1897-1981, Personal experiences



Walter Raulston (teller of tales) and wife Willie Mae Raulston

Charles T. And Charlotte S. Ray

Charles T. Ray, s/o Charles Robert (1904-1952) and Maudie Harris (1910-1983), s/o Augustus (1882-1962) and Eunice McCollum (1884-1915), s/o John Robert (1858-1934) and Mary Talullah McElreath (1862-1953), s/o Henry Franklin (1831-1860) and Mary Elizabeth Steele (1834-1907), s/o Robert (1793-1877) and Mary Bramlett (1798-1886) was born October 30, 1927 in Maben, Jefferson Co., AL. His family moved to Plainville, Gordon Co., GA when he was a young child, and he grew up in Plainville. He was educated at Berry College, GA where he majored in Chemistry and minored in Mathematics and Education. He graduated from Berry in 1948 with a BS Degree in Chemistry. He worked for a short time at the Tennessee Coal, Iron & RR Company in Birmingham, AL, when he was offered a job with the U. S. Government Printing Office in Washington, DC and was employed there until his retirement in 1983.

His g-g-g-grandfather, Robert Ray, served in the War of 1812; his g-grandfather, Charles Robert McElreath served in the Civil War and was killed in a skirmish at Smithfield, Virginia (now Middleway) and was buried on the farm where he and his comrades fell; his g-grandfather, Isaac "Ike" Harris, was wounded at Chicamauga and suffered from his injuries for the rest of his life.

He was married in Silver Spring, MD on September 29, 1950 to Charlotte Mathilda Smith (b. May 10, 1929), from Stewartsville, N.J. They resided in Fairfax, Virginia and are the parents of John Charles Ray, Deborah Louise Laird, Kathleen Joyce Conner, and Dr. Robert Theodore Ray. They were also foster parents in Fairfax County, Virginia for a number of years. John, Deborah, and Kathleen reside in Florida. Robert is a lawyer practicing in Fort Payne, AL. Deborah has a daughter, Kerry Anne Laird, and John has a daughter, Samantha Ashley Ray.

Charles and Charlotte moved to Section, AL in 1988 and have been active in the Methodist Church and the Upper Sand Mountain Parish. Charles suffered a stroke in 1992 and was severely handicapped from an automobile accident in 1994.

They have spent many years in the pursuit of information on the family and compiled a genealogy of over 10,000 names going back to Robert and Mary Bramlett and their eleven children. They have compiled obituary books for the Gilmer County Library in Gilmer County, GA and are still working on a Cemetery Register incorporating all cemeteries for Gilmer County, GA. During this endeavor, it has been discovered that ties reach all the way to Jackson County in the families of Bramlett, Pickett, Wheeler, etc., and in DeKalb County in the families of Chitwood, Keasler, McCollum, Mince, Morrison, Vaughn, Young, etc.

Charles and Charlotte are currently working with Barry Pickett on a Cemetery Register which will include all cemeteries in Jackson County, AL.

Bless all those who have gone before us, and God grant us the wisdom to preserve the present for those who come after us.

The John Mitchel Reed Family

Charles Reed was born in Tennessee May 3, 1824. He was living in Murray Co., GA, with his wife's family, the Cowarts, in 1850 and headed west with them sometime before 1860, when the census

listed them in Jackson Co., AL. He homesteaded 80 acres in Jackson Co. under the Confederacy in 1861, located southeast of Section near Kirby's Creek along what is now Highway 35 (Section No. 36, Township No. 5, Range No. 6). Charles was exempted from service in the Confederate army provided that he serve as a civilian mining salt petre (potassium nitrate) in Salt Petre Cave (now called "Blowing Wind Cave" and designated a National Wildlife Refuge due to two protected species of bats living in the cave) west of Scottsboro. The "nitre" was dug out of the cave, loaded into wagons, and transported to Atlanta, where it was used in the manufacture of explosives. In 1888 Charles homesteaded 40 Federal acres near Old Sardis Church and bought an additional 40 acres there for a dollar an acre. He sold his first homestead in 1894.

Charles Reed, b. May 3, 1824, TN, d. January-April, 1910, near Section, AL m. March 27, 1840.

Margaret Emiline Cowart, b. March 26, 1828 or 1830, NC, d. August 21, 1883, near Section, AL.

Children of Charles Reed and Margaret Emiline Cowart: John Mitchel Reed (nicknamed "Mitt"), b. May 14, 1847, Murray Co., GA, d. September 17, 1910, near Section, AL, m. January 4, 1868 Julia Ann Davis (b. January 25, 1848, AL, d. August 19, 1912, near Section, AL). John Mitchel in 1888 homesteaded 160 acres near Section, between Kirby's Creek and Duncan's Crossroads. Elihu Pemelton Reed, b. July 26, 1850, d. May 28, 1895, m. Amanda Black. Sarah Jane Reed, February 22, 1856. Nancy Adaline Reed, b. February 25, 1857, d. September 27, 1857. Georgiann Reed, b. May 4, 1859, m. J.F. Dickerson, 1878. Amanda Caroline Reed, b. November 9, 1862. Charles Silas Reed, August 12, 1867, d. July 20, 1918, m. Lavada Dawson, 1902.

Children of John Mitchel and Julia Ann Davis Reed: Charles Matterson (or Madison) Reed, b. January 13, 1869, d. October 5, 1912, m. Ines Black, homesteaded 40 acres in Jackson Co. in 1899. Sarah Adeline Reed, b. September 19, 1870, d. August 26, 1922. William Pemelton (or Pendleton) Reed, b. October 9, 1872, d. May 24, 1953. Alice Emiline Reed, b. April 20, 1874, d. January 9, 1959. Lucy Caroline Reed, b. March 20, 1877, d. July 14, 1877. James Reed, b. May 14, 1878. John Mitchel Reed, b. September 21, 1882, d. June 16, 1944. Margie Angeline Reed, b. October 22, 1885, d. October 29, 1910. Joseph Samuel Reed, b. February 20, 1888, d. June 30, 1953. Alvin L. Reed, b. June 9, 1893, Jackson Co., AL, d. October 16, 1965, Fyffe, AL m. December 29, 1912. Julia Corelius Benefield, b. July 18, 1895, Cherokee Co., AL, d. December 1, 1967, Fyffe, AL.

Children of Alvin L. Reed and Julia Cornelius Benefield, all born on the Reed homestead between Kirby's Creek and Duncan's Crossroads: James Lowell, b. September 2, 1916, d. April 8, 1978, Chattanooga, TN. m. Eula Mae Paul (children: Doris Jane Reed, Charles Alvin Reed, and James Lowell Reed) Hugh Edward Reed, b. July 10, 1925, m. Annie Byrd Ollis (b. July 30, 1923, SC), April 29, 1945. John A. Reed, b. October 4, 1931, m. Gaynell Dunn (son: Michael Dunn Reed, b. 1954, d. November 1, 1975).

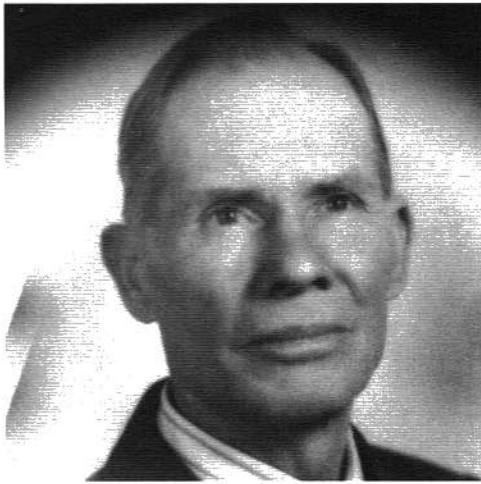
This account was prepared by the children of Hugh Edward Reed and Annie Byrd Ollis: Judith Reed Ligosky, b. July 31, 1951, Detroit, MI. Mark Edward Reed, b. June 19, 1958, Detroit, MI. *Submitted by: Judith Reed Ligosky, 563 Chalmers, Detroit, MI 48215*

Pierce William Reed

"Ye Old Grist Mill" ... On Sunday night, December 23, 1973, at Jackson County Hospital, Scottsboro, AL, Pierce William Reed left this world for a much better one. He was 91 years old, having been born 2-21-1882 in Ladonia, Fannin County, TX. He left behind his wife of 65 years, May Etta Hancock Reed. He also left children, John Delbert, James Thomas, William Jackson, Nina Tincy Murry, and Sybil Irene Phillips. He left a brother, Carl Thomas Reed of Dumas, TX; sisters, Tincy (William) Toon of Colorado and Emma (Boyd) Toon of OK, fourteen grandchildren and eight great-grandchildren.

Pierce William Reed and May Etta Hancock was married on 12-13-1908, in Scottsboro, AL. May was born 3-28-1883 and died 10-15-1977. They are buried in Goosepond Cemetery. Her sharp mind and sense of humor at the age of 94, was the envy of all who knew her. She continued to make a garden until age 92. Grass was totally unknown in her garden. It seemed like she had the ability to put a dead stick in the ground and it would live and bloom. She helped support her family by selling eggs, milk, and butter.

Hoping for a better life, Pierce moved his family, consisting of May Etta and four children, from Scottsboro to Erick, OK in 1926.



Pierce William Reed

He had family members there that talked about the good crops and he hoped for the same. His youngest son, William Jackson was born there. Things weren't too bad at the beginning, but the dust bowl hit and it got a lot worse. Pierce hurt his back, then he got pneumonia, yellow jaundice followed this and he almost died. The decision had been made to return to Scottsboro before he

got sick. It was months before he was able to travel. They returned in 1932 and he remained here until his death. He supported his family by farming, as a carpenter, by running a store, and as a miller.

P. W. Reed, as he was known by most people, owned and operated a grist mill in Scottsboro, AL for many years. He ground corn into corn meal and wheat into flour for individuals. He also ground corn and wheat into chicken and hog feed. People would bring their grist (grain to be ground) to him in sacks, or in wagon loads, if it was for feed. Some arrived walking, carrying the sacks across their shoulder, some driving various forms of horse drawn contraptions or motor vehicles. He would weigh the corn and write down the weight. He had small pieces of leather - two with the same number - on large safety pins. He would take one number from the pin and give it to the customer and pin the other to the sack of grain. The customers could then go about other business while the corn was being ground. When they returned to claim their corn meal, they presented the numbered leather and it was matched to the number on the sack. There were usually a number of sacks waiting to be claimed, especially on Saturday when most of the farmers came to town. The grain was poured into a large hopper on top of the mill, it then poured down onto two 32 inch millstones that were sitting upright and was ground into corn meal or flour. There was a hopper with a gauge on the side of the mill, where vitamins were added to the meal as it was ground. This gauge as well as the scales were inspected regularly by the government. The meal came out of a chute and into a wooden box. He would stand by the box and rub the corn meal between his calloused fingers to make sure the texture was right. He then put the corn meal back into the sack that the corn came in and weighed it to make sure the customer got back the correct amount. He would take a certain percentage of the weight for his service or the customer could pay for the service. He packaged his percentage into peck bags and sold it to individuals or to the merchants around town for resale. The mill was located on the west side of town on Caldwell Street, just north of where Fire Station #1 is located in 1997. He operated

this grist mill from late 30's until mid 50's when he retired. The mill was eventually sold to someone in Birmingham to be put into a museum.

Their children were John Delbert, born 2-26-1910 and died 11-1-1981, in Scottsboro, AL. He married Teola Caughey in Erick, OK. They had children, John, Roy, Troy, Lora Mae, and Ruby. Nina Tincy, born 10-21-1912 and married William Byrom Murry, they had sons, Hugh

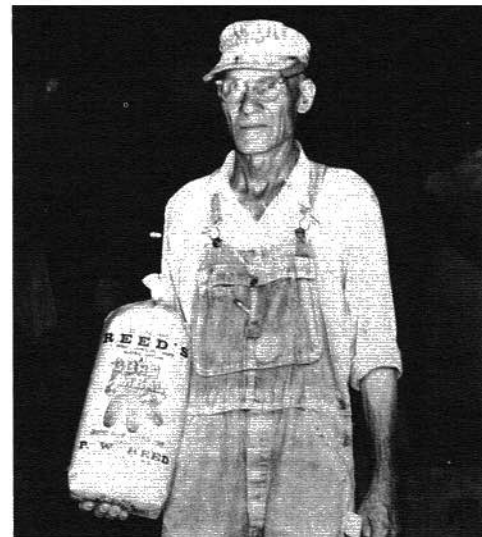


May Etta Hancock Reed

Boyd, and William Wayne. James Thomas, born 5-16-1915 and died 10-30-1981, buried Goosepond Cemetery. James married Alma Christine Williams and they had children, Kenneth, Alma Mae, and Debra Lynn. Sybil Irene, born 11-25-1918 and died 1-17-1976, buried in Centerpoint Cemetery. James married Alma Christine Williams and they had children, Kenneth, Alma Mae, and Debra Lynn. Sybil Irene, born 11-25-1918 and died 1-17-1976, buried in Centerpoint Cemetery. Sybil married William Thomas Phillips. They had children, William Eugene, Thomas Howard, Wanda Louise and Brenda Gail. (See article on William Thomas Phillips) Thelma May, born 11-28-1921 and died 3-30-1923. William Jackson was born 11-29-1926 and married Ethel Mildred Benson. They had children, William Bruce, Dale, and Donna Jo.

Pierce's parents were William Thomas and Tincy Hayes Reed. William Thomas was born in Lawrence Co., AL in 1855. Tincy was born in Rome, GA in 1859 and died 10-5-1884 in Texas. They were married 11-16-1880 in Jackson County, AL. Pierce's parents moved to Ladonia, TX, before his birth. The year after his birth, Carl was born and the next year Charlie. Tincy died at the birth of Charlie. Her sister, Eunice had gone west to help her during the birth. It was decided that she would stay to help raise the children, and in order to do this they had to marry. This marriage resulted

in daughters, Tincy and Emma. William Thomas Reed died in early 1890's. We are not sure where he died, in Texas or Alabama. We do know that Eunice and the children were living here while the boys were still young. Eunice was unable to take care of all the children, so some of the relatives helped with raising the boys. Charlie died with typhoid fever at the age of 21 and was buried in the Finney Cemetery. Pierce



almost died at the same time. At this time the three boys were living together and farming. Carl married Eliza Katherine Carter in 1907. He moved to Oklahoma and eventually Texas where he died in 1983, at the age of 100 years and 12 days.

May Etta Reed's parents were James Wiley and Rachael Angeline Scarbrough Hancock. James Wiley was born 1-3-1845 in Jackson County and died here in 3-21-1923. James was the son of Singleton and Mary Linsey Lamb Hancock. Singleton Hancock was born in VA about 1805 and died in Jackson County, AL 4-13-1887. Rachael Angeline Scarbrough's parents were David Scarbrough born 2-20-1793 in NC and died 12-17-1871 in Scottsboro, AL, and Martha Ann Haney, born 11-4-1823 in Jackson Co., AL and died 4-20-1903. They are buried in Frazier Cemetery Section of Cedar Hill Cemetery. David's father was Samuel Scarbrough. Martha's parents were John and Rachael Dennis Haney.

Tincy Hayes Reed's parents were Noonan Tolbert and Tabitha Turner Hayes. Noonan was born 2-15-1829 in Bartow Co., GA and died 8-19-1897. Tabitha's father was James Mathias Turner. Tabitha was born 5-31-1831 in GA and died 1-1-1907 and she is buried beside her husband in Finney Cemetery, Scottsboro, AL. There are reports that she was of Indian heritage, either full or part and family photo's show Indian features. Their children in addition to Tincy and Eunice were, James Murry, DiDamy R. Flowers, Tabitha Kirby, Colonel Barney, and Charles B. Hayes.

William Thomas Reed was the son of William B. Reed, born around 1815 in TN, and Evaline Delaney Flowers, born 11-22-1829 in TN, and died 6-7-1913. Evaline is buried in Goosepond Cemetery. We don't know when William B. died, but the 1870 Jackson County census shows only Evaline and six children. Some seem to think he may have died in the war. Their children in addition to William Thomas included, Charles Andrew, Sarah Frances Pierce, Priscilla, John, and Mary Lewis Kirby. All of these Reed children were born in Lawrence County, AL. Evaline Delaney Flowers Reed married Charles W. Argo on 11-20-1902.

Evaline Delaney's parents were Charles Wesley and Evaline Coffee Flowers. Charles Wesley was born 6-7-1794 in Buckenham Co. VA and died 3-27-1855 in Jackson County, AL. Evaline Coffee Flowers died 10-14-1831 in Jefferson Co. TN. Their children in addition to Evaline Delaney were, Sarah, Malisa, John W. and William Bannister Flowers. *Submitted by: Tina Sutphin, 402 County Road 328, Scottsboro, AL 35768*
Sources: Census Records, Family Records, Library Records, Personal Knowledge.

Reid

"Prepare First Then Go After It"

In 1910 John T. Reid was born to Ida and Raymond Reid of Estill Fork, Alabama. This mischievous young lad would come to Scottsboro to live with his aunt and uncle, Am and Harvy Henshaw, to attend school. In 1933 he married his high school sweetheart, Elizabeth Hunt. They operated a drug store on the east side of the square. When he closed his store to go fight for his country, the sign he placed on the door read, "Closed For Hitler's Funeral". Upon his return, he and Elizabeth reopened the drug store on the west side of the square. "Reid Sundries" soon became a teen gathering place. Elizabeth's famous slaw dogs and cherry coke was a favorite meal.

Reid's motto for Scottsboro's success story of the 60's and 70's was "Keep on Keeping on". Someone once said that Reid was small in stature, mild mannered, and soft spoken, "But don't make the mistake of gripping the heck out of him." That happened and Scottsboro was never the same. It all started at a party one night shortly after World War II. A couple of older business leaders



John T. Reid

were very emphatic that they did not want Scottsboro to grow. Reid recalled later "that conversation griped the heck out of me to hear any one talk like that and I was determined to do something about it someday." He was elected mayor in 1956, and Scottsboro, the sleeping beauty, awoke. Scottsboro's success story began. Reid was always quick to say that it was written by the entire community not just one man. He was convinced that the real key to success was the united efforts of very competitive business leaders who would always join hands for the good of the city. In 1963 unemployment rate was 17%, young people were leaving, and total industrial payroll was only \$9,000,000 a year. In 1973 unemployment rate was 2%, those young people were returning, and industrial payroll was \$100,000,000. It took a lot of people working together. John T. Reid was only responsible for bringing these people together and providing leadership and direction. He was a super salesman. He constantly stressed the necessity for a balanced approach to economic development. He made sure that he took care of the people's needs in schools, housing, utilities and services before he ever began negotiations with industries. In short, he did his homework. He said many times to "prepare for industry first and then go after it." Industries locating in Scottsboro under the Reid reign were Revere Copper and Brass, Goodyear Tire and Rubber, Jim Walters Corporation, Mead Corporation, Ballet Fabrics, Halstead Industries, Lozier, and H.D. Lee Company. However, Reid's Pride and Joy was Goosepond Colony. His dream was for a recreation complex that would "serve our own people and provide an additional attraction for new industry." It was important to him to have a well rounded community.

John T. Reid served as mayor for 20 years. He passed away in 1984. *Submitted by: Rosa Baty, 248 Berry Rd., Scottsboro, AL 35769*
Sources: Tennessee Valley Perspective Spring 1974 Alabama News Magazine Sept. 1973

Henry Morgan And Sarah (Combs) Rice

Henry Morgan Rice, born 1861 to Erwin Foster and Louisa Jane (King) Rice, first married Sarah Combs in 1879. They had nine children: James Luther, Vesta Idella, Plumer Carolina, William Foster, Draper LaFayette, Oliver, Ola Larene, Frederick Herschell, and Beason Hill.

Sarah died 1907 and is buried in Goosepond, Jackson County, Alabama. Henry then married Mary Belle Michaels, born 1873 in Tennessee. They had three children: John Henry, Doris Louise, and Jane Kathryn.

Erwin Rice, born 1827 in North Carolina, married Louisa King 1851 in Calhoun County, Alabama. Louisa, daughter of Mansel and Elizabeth (Murphy) King, was born 1832. Erwin and Louisa's children were: Joseph, James Harris, Sarah, Margaret Louisa, Henry Morgan, Julius Erwin, Mary, William Robert, Penelope Jane, and Ida.

Erwin, a Lieutenant in the 48th Regiment, Alabama Infantry, Confederate Army, fought at Gettysburg. After the war, he farmed in Calhoun County and was a deacon in the Nances Creek Baptist Church. By 1880, he and Louisa moved to Cherokee County, Alabama. Louisa died, and Erwin married Elizabeth Jott in 1897.

Erwin and Elizabeth moved to Texas for a couple of years, before returning to Jackson County, Alabama, where he was a Justice of the Peace in 1900. After his death, Elizabeth lived in Marshall County. In 1908, she was granted a Confederate widow's pension.

Henry's middle name, Morgan, reflects the close ties of the King and Morgan families who migrated to Calhoun (Benton) County, Alabama, in the early 1800's.

Mansel King, born in 1810 in South Carolina, first went to Georgia, before bringing his family to the Nances Creek Valley. He died about 1859 in Calhoun County, and his widow, Elizabeth lived with several of their married children. She was shown in the 1880 Census living with Erwin and Louisa Rice, of Jackson County.

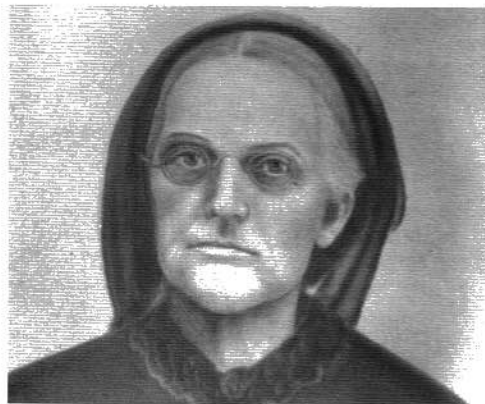
Samuel Morgan, Jr., born 1779 in Newark, New Jersey, moved to Georgia at an early age. In 1834, he, his wife, Eleanor Garrison, and several other families moved to Alabama, settling along Nances Creek.

The Kings and Morgans were close neighbors, as well as being related several ways through marriage. John Harris King, oldest child of Mansel and Elizabeth King, married Mary Ellen Morgan, granddaughter of Samuel, Jr., and Eleanor Morgan, in 1856.

In a later generation, the name King appears as the middle name of a great grandson-in-law of Samuel Morgan, Jr.: Archibald King Stewart, who was born 1839 in Piedmont, Alabama, to Archibald Oliver and Frances Malinda (Stewart) Stewart. King married 1865



Stewart family: Standing are Loyd and Eddie. Seated are Paula and Pauline Loyd. Paula, Pauline, Paula share an interest in researching King-Morgan-Stewart families' histories.



Louisa Emeline (Boles) Little, granddaughter of Samuel Morgan, Jr., was married to William Washington Little, a member of Alabama State Legislature during the 1800's.